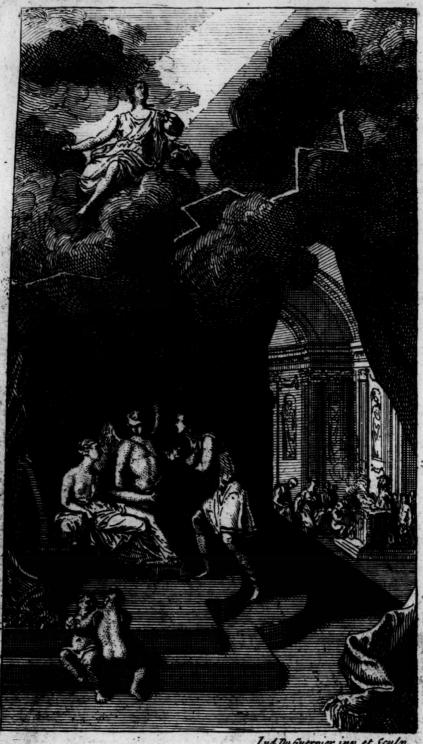
Julies on



Lud Du Guernier inv. et Sculp.

COURT Tales:

OR, A

HISTORY

OF THE

AMOURS

OF THE

Present Nobility.

To which is added, A Compleat KEY.

The Court's a Golden, but a fatal Circle, Upon whose Magic Skirts a thousand Devils, In Chrystal Forms, sit tempting Innocence, And beckon early Virtue from its Centre.

T. F.F.

LONDON:

Printed for J. ROBERTS, near the Oxford-Arms in Warwick-Lane. MDCCXVII.

Price Five Shillings.

****** 2 MILLONDA Nobility The Corr of the Low but a first Buck. The models have a state of the contract of the state of th

Price blive Statement



whole a Land And And Bauchery of the sering about the Publick Cares, and buty

in Affairs of the highest import

State. It happen'd, that when Julio was at this most Megao Rating new, the Envoy of a Meighbouring Prince lent some Dispatches

lity and Station in the Island of Ataliantis. He affected to be a Lover of Wistand Politicks, and indeed to be himself a Politician and a Wit. The as his Wit was made up of Pertness and Conceit, and sufficient only to place him in the Class of Concombs; so his Politicks consisted of Chimmetas and Visions, more adapted to the Constitution of the Moon than of Ataliantis. It as word, he was a perfect Composition of Affectation and Hypocrity; for amidst all his pretended Inclination to Business, and Zeal to Religion, he was the most profligate Debauchee, and abandon'd Atheist in the County.

Country. It was not a Century ago, that one Evening he was observed to pass secretly from an Apartment in the Palace where his Office was kept, to an House of Infamy; and there with Two stale Prostitutes, the Leavings of a frouzy Jew, he spent the whole Night in Riot and Debauchery; while his abus'd Wife and Family thought him waking about the Publick Cares, and bufy'd in Affairs of the highest Importance to the State. It happen'd, that when Julio was at this most Elegant Retirement, the Envoy of a Neighbouring Prince sent some Dispatches to him, to be immediately communicated to the King. Julio heard nothing of either the Envoy or the Dispatches. In vain Mes-sengers flew about the Town to find out this most Indefatigable Minister. The Dif patches were laid by unfeal'd, and Julio, thoroughly tird with the Labours of the Night put to Bed to the Two Profitutes with whom he flept away the next Day? While the Envoy, imparient to fee himfelf thus neglected, from his own Copy publish'd the Contents of those Dispatches to his pretendant will be Debauchee, and abandon'd Atheist in the

HOR-

HORTENTIUS and DRUSA.

ORTENTIUS was a Lawyer of some Note; which he increas'd by quitting the Party he was bred up in, and siding with that of the Zealots; he having nothing in his Mouth, but The Temple, The Temple. His House was about Fifty Miles from Town, near a Forest, in which liv'd a stupid Wretch call'd Drusus, who had a handsome Wife whom Hortentius visited as often as he came into the Countrey, to play at Cards with her; he being at first afraid of going further, lest it should come to his Wife's Ears, who was extremely jealous of him, and truly not without Reason; for something very odd had happen'd in their Marriage, Consummation having preceded the Ceremony; which 'tis thought he would never have comply'd with, had he not been bully'd into it. Drusus was always in Law, and Hortentius took Care to feed his litigious Humour, as long as he could pay for it. Drusa, his Wife, was always at Cards; and he got her Money faster, and even more honestly, than he got her Husband's; tho he was as great a Sharper Sharper at Play, as he was a Trickster at Law. By these quick Ways Hortentius posses'd himself of all their Ready Money, and a good Judgment of Drusus for Five Thousand Crowns. After which he threw him off to a Countrey Pettifogger, who finish'd his Ruin. Drusa having no more Cash, was for Ticking; but Hortentius, who had all the while another Game in his Head. would not hear of it. If the would have more Play, she must do as other Gaming Ladies had done before, and pay with her Person what she wanted in her Purse: Hortentius telling her plainly, He must have Money or Pleasure; and that he lov'd her so well, he had a Hundred Pieces at her Ser-Drusa desir'd Time : But the Lawyer knowing Capitulating in Love is the fame as Surrendring, threw the Pieces into her Lap, and improv'd the present Minute. She was about Thirty; she had a good Face, a fine Skin, and one of the Jolliest Airs that ever was; which gain'd her entirely the Heart of Hortentius. The Hundred Pieces were follow'd by fo many, that his Wife and Children, whom he no more thought of, wanted Necessaries: While Drusa liv'd in all the Plenty and Splendor imaginable. Hortentius gave and lost to her Four Thousand Crowns in one Year, Year, and reduc'd himself to so low a Condition, that he was forc'd to pawn his Hereditary Estate to get a Seat in the Senate, and keep out of a Jayl. Drusus, who lov'd his Bottle immoderately, lik'd very well to fee his Cellar full of Wine at Hortentius's Cost; and tho' he guess'd how he came by it, was not at all disturb'd at it. So fordid was he, that as foon as he faw him enter his House, he would make some Excuse to leave it. Nay, when he has been in the Room with his Wife and her Gallant, he has affected Drunkenness and Drowfiness, for the Convenience of the Lovers, who grew fecure with fo much Liberty, and liv'd with Drusus as if he had been blind as he was base. Drusa, who had had no Children by her Sot, in the wonted Time, brought Hortentius a Daughter, call'd Drufilla, and after that several Children, who all dy'd, but the Eldest. Breeding so alter'd her, that he began to be as indifferent to her, as to his Wife. But he was extremely fond of the Girl, which was enough for Drusa, who being sated with Gallantry preferr'd good Cheer to it, which Hortentius had enabled her to indulge her felt in, as far as she fancy'd. The Zealots getting the better of their Opponents, Hortentius was advanc'd to a very High B 3 Post,

in

Post, which oblig'd him to keep in Town; and he could not live there without his Drusilla. He car'd not for Decency or Reputation. All the World believ'd she was his Daughter; yet he cou'd not deny himself the Pleasure of her Company. But this Pleasure being heighten'd by Opportunity and Caresses, became at last so criminal that Drufilla her felf, and the Son she was deliver'd of some time after, had the same Father. Drusa, who had born every thing patiently till now, grew as mad as Medea. She flew away to Town, tore her Daughter by the Hair, and pull'd her out of Bed before she was recover'd. Hartentius endeavour'd with good Words and large Promises to appeale her; but no thing wou'd do, the swore she would murder both the Strumpet and her Bastard. She rav'd, stamp'd, and did every thing that is usually done in Distraction. tentius call'd his Servants, and had her convey'd to a Mad-house. Drusus wasted what she left behind her in the Country on his Drunken Companions. Hortentius became very Great, and very Godly, after the Manner of the Zealots, who boasted he was the most Upright and Religious Magistrate that had fat in his Place these Twenty Years, They all winking at one Failing,

ing, in a Person of such Exemplary Virtue; and could hardly think there was any Harm in his being both Father and Grandsather to all Drusilla's Children.

FAUSTUS and the WITCH.

HE Conjurer Faustus had a Fanatick to his Father, who bred him up in all the Ways of Fanaticism; as Canting, Praying, Fasting, and the like; which was not at all to Faustus's Kidney, who having not Patience to stay for the Inspiration of a Good Spirit, resolv'd to get him an Evil one; it being always in his Mouth, that whatever he did for't he would be a Great Man. A Gypsy never came to the Village where he liv'd, but Faustus ran to her to have his Fortune told; and what he fav'd out of his Weekly Sixpences, was laid out in Books of Palmi-stry, and all the old Musty Conjuring Books he could light upon. Thus every one took him for a Huge Scholar; and by Practice he acquir'd such a confus'd My-sterious Knack of speaking, that grave B 4 Folks

Folks thought he faid something : When in truth, if he had not had Cunning enough to speak so unintelligibly, he would have carry'd the Character to his Grave of as great a Blockhead as his Brother. Faustus, as some say, getting into the Familiarity of a neighbouring Witch, learnt the Black Art of her; and, as others will have it, which is most likely, fold his Soul to the Devil, as the Hag had done before him. And now they led the Justice, and all the Parish by the Nose. Whenever they were for playing a Prank, they got astride his Staff, and whirling up the Chimney flew away to an Adjacent Wood, where there us'd to meet a whole Circle of 'em to dance round Fire made of the Pulpits and Pews of demolilh'd Synagogues; like the Witches round the Cauldron in Macheth; but instead of the usual Diet-Drink in those Cases, they drank good Nants, continuing toping and curfing till Day peept, when they fcamper'd, as they came, every one to his Hovel. There was a very honest Grasier in the Neighbourhood, who had ferv'd all Offices in the Parish, was Captain of the Militia, and High Consta-He scour'd all the Country of Rogues and Vagabonds. And his Wife, a good

a good Housewifely Dame, kept Store of Cordials and Salves by her, which . fhe gave freely to all that wanted; in short, every body look'd upon 'em to be the happiest Couple in the County. These Two, Faustus and the Witch, took a Spite against; and First their only Son dy'd, as hopeful a Youth as any within Forty Miles of him. They were building a House a little way off, and as fast as the Workmen rais'd the Walls by Day, by Night they fell down again. The Conjurer and the Hag did not stop here. They bewitch'd the Justice himself, and the whole Sessions, who turn'd the Honest Grasier out of his Offices, for whipping an old Rogue, who had ever been a Plague to all about him. He broke down their Fences, robb'd their Hen-roofts, and had for above Twenty Years past been call'd the Common Nusance. But he had a false Tongue, and a false Heart of his own: And Fauflus and the Witch finding him to be so like themselves, enter'd into a League with him to ruin the High-Constable. They told Tales of him and his Wife to the Justice, and gave Folks Money to raise Lies of them, never leaving till they drove em both out of the Village. When they

they were gone, Faustus, the Witch, and the Old Rogue did what they pleas'd. The Witch and Faustus conjur'd up Mists before the People's Eyes, and all the while the Old Rogue beat them and plunder'd them, Faustus and the Witch coming always in for a Snack. The Parish not being able to bear it, they fent Word of it to a Gentleman from over the Water, who was nearly related to the Justice, and every one said wou'd be his Heir. The Gentleman came to the Justice, and shew'd him what a Fool the Old Rogue, the Conjurer and the Hag would make of him; what a good Neighbour the High Constable had been, and how every thing was gone to Wreck fince he left the Place. The Justice, who was an honest good-natur'd Man in the main, being convinc'd of all this, would have fent the Witch and Faustus to Jayl, and the old Rogue to the Whipping-Post; but truly they were grown too many for him, and threaten'd him, if he would not be quiet, they would ferve him as his Father was ferv'd, turn him out of his House, or lock him up in a Garret, and feed him on brown Bread and Element; which not long after they did accordingly: And had it not been for the Gentleman from over the Water, and the High Constable, who brought a Pack of stout

stout Fellows, seiz'd Faustus and the Witch, and set the Justice at Liberty, they would have plunder'd him, as they had done the rest of the Parish, and given all he had to a Foundling whom they were grown mighty fond of; the Witch and Faustus pretending to tell who his Father was, and from a Bastard to conjure him into a true Child. But the Justice, the Gentleman. and the High-Constable, were too hard for them all. The Curate swore Sorcery against the Conjurer and the Hag, who were fairly hang'd together. The old Rogue was foundly flogg'd again at the Whipping-Post, and the Foundling having Youth and a light Pair of Heels ran away, or he had far'd no better than the Witch and Faustus. -

e

t

CAL.

they were gone, Faustus, the Witch, and the Old Rogue did what they pleas'd. The Witch and Faustus conjur'd up Mists before the People's Eyes, and all the while the Old Rogue beat them and plunder'd them, Faustus and the Witch coming always in for a Snack. The Parish not being able to bear it, they fent Word of it to a Gentleman from over the Water, who was nearly related to the Justice, and every one said wou'd be his Heir. The Gentleman came to the Justice, and shew'd him what a Fool the Old Rogue, the Conjurer and the Hag would make of him; what a good Neighbour the High Constable had been, and how every thing was gone to Wreck since he lest the Place. The Justice, who was an honest good-natur'd Man in the main, being convinc'd of all this, would have fent the Witch and Faustus to Jayl, and the old Rogue to the Whipping-Post; but truly they were grown too many for him, and threaten'd him, if he would not be quiet, they would ferve him as his Father was ferv'd, turn him out of his House, or lock him up in a Garret, and feed him on brown Bread and Element; which not long after they did accordingly: And had it not been for the Gentleman from over the Water, and the High Constable, who brought a Pack of flout

stout Fellows, seiz'd Faustus and the Witch, and set the Justice at Liberty, they would have plunder'd him, as they had done the rest of the Parish, and given all he had to a Foundling whom they were grown mighty fond of; the Witch and Faustus pretending to tell who his Father was, and from a Bastard to conjure him into a true Child. But the Justice, the Gentleman, and the High-Constable, were too hard for them all. The Curate swore Sorcery against the Conjurer and the Hag, who were fairly hang'd together. The old Rogue was foundly flogg'd again at the Whipping-Post, and the Foundling having Youth and a light Pair of Heels ran away, or he had far'd no better than the Witch and Faustus. - Care to be very entedy of these staffs and it seed be said for Him, there

as he had Sacouph to life the sales

il i e e f

t

CAL.

CALVINIO and the BED. to a Loudling whom they were grown raighty fond of the Witch and Luffer

CALVINIO, Father of Faustus
the Conjurer, had a pretty good Estate; and except that he had neither Wine nor Strong Drink in his Cellar, kept a tolerable House in a Cheap Country. He pretended to have an Abomination of the Good Things of this World, and as if he was not made of Flesh and Blood, preach'd an Abstinence to his Family that was very grievous to Persons who had their Appetites about them. Faustus, when he was a Boy, was observ'd to be very uneasy at these Lectures; and it must be said for Him, that as soon as he had Strength to lift the Glass to his Nose, he made a laudable Use of it; which, by that Time he was a Man, appear'd in his Face in Crimson Characters. Whether he indulg'd the Other Frailty as much, the Chronicle do's not tell us. Calvinio gave him over very Early, and us'd to fay to his Friends with Tears in his Eyes, Faussy was fall'n from Grace, and be was afraid wou'd come to an Ill End. Calvinio

nio lov'd his Ease as well as Other Christians, and allow'd Himself the Conveniency of a Coach in his Old Age, which necessarily drew in a Coachman, tho' with no small Concern, for fear he might defile his Houshold; among whom were always five or fix Strapping Wenches, that never faw a Man from Years-End to Years-End, besides an Old Groom and Chaplain. One of these Handmaids was a Cousin of Calvinia's, fo I shall denominate my Dame in this History, a Brisk Jade, as much an Enemy to the Rules of the House as Master Fauffy; and the Coachman and She broke in upon them fo furioufly, that within a Twelvemonth there was one more added to the Family. Calvinio, when he heard it, was so frighted, that had his House been haunted, it could not have been a greater Terror to him. He immediately gave Orders for its Purification; My Cousin was fent packing; The Coachman ran away; and the Bed, the Fatal Bed on which the Mischief was done, was condemn'd, with all its Appurtenances, to be publickly Burnt in the Court-Yard, as an Example to all Offenders of that Wicked Kind. While the Bed was Blazing, a Country-Curate by Chance rode by, who bear-

S

d

[14]

ing Calvinio no Good-Will on Account of his being a Schismatick, enquir'd into the Occasion of the Bonesire; and being inform'd of it, said merrily, In Troth if he goes that way to Work, it will not be long before he won't have a Bed to lie upon.

FAU-

FAUSTUS and DOLLY.

HE Justice's Unkle was so Lewd, he lay with Every Woman that wou'd let him. He spent all he had upon his Whores, especially a French Punk, who went finer than his Wife, whom he hated. This French-Woman had a Maid, who having fcrap'd a little Money together, marry'd a Serjeant, by whom she had a Daughter call'd Dolly: The Unkle dying, his Brother, a Bigotted, Covetous, Cruel Old Hunks, succeeded him, and acted so Tyrannically, that he was turn'd out of the Commission, and his Son put in his Place. The Old Man out of Spite left the Parish; and feveral of his Servants, particularly Dolly's Father and Mother troop'd after Him. But the Abdicated Justice living Himself on Charity only, his Servants were foon weary of Starving with him, and wou'd fain have return'd to the Place from whence they came: Which the Young Justice wou'd never suffer as long as he liv'd. The Old Man dying some time after, was in a little while follow'd by the Young One, who was succeeded by his Younger

rec

ge

It

Fo

th

OV

ra

ju

an

hi

hi

C

W

W

p

m

Younger Brother: To whom the Old Justice's Servants apply'd for leave to come back, but he was at first as cross to them as his Predecessor: And Dolly, who follicited for her self and them, despair'd of success till she made Faustus her Friend. Assoon as he saw her, he cast a Roguish Eye upon her; and when she came to beg him to intercede for them with the Justice, he gave her a Hint that he would not do it for nothing. She had a little Virtue then, and would not hearken to him; so she made her Application to Old John the Poet, who was so Goatish that he would have ravish'd her, swearing she should never come there again unless he had her Maidenhead. Dolly flew from him as she had done from Faustus; but Virtue being a poor Diet, and Hunger tempting her more than the Conjurer, she resolv'd to try him once more. Faustus was still deaf; she must oblige him, or he will not oblige her; she knows the Terms; and if she yields to them he will not only let her return, but take her a Lodging, and she shall live like a Gentlewoman. Dolly hearing this, could hold out no longer : And ever after, Faustus, who tho' he dealt with the Devil pass'd for a Saint, never fail'd stealing to her as duly as the Night came

[17]

came. It was she who perfuaded him to recall all the Old Justice's Servants, and get them Employments under his Son: who fhe introduc'd Foundling, who some said was her Brother. In fine, she had as much Power over him as the Witch, tho' it was generally faid, that Faustus, as much a Conjurer as he was, was bewitch'd himself. and it had not for many Years been with him as it is with other Men; so that all his Lewdness consisted in Tippling and Chatting, and some other Gambols with her; which she was well enough contented with, having other Lovers to make up wherein he was deficient; and his Purse paid for all, as long as he had the Command of the Justice's.

More rang inimiadiately to Hup with a streets of Thanks and was made a knig to the or as. He asserwards mayelld to the cities of Mountains, and promphis recurs to a comment of the mass of the desired that was a second of the comment of the commen

was more danger of Silver's becoming a large than of any Dearth of it. By their Units he got a Company of Men to large seates because it the Head of it.

a cookey and put him at the Head of it;

A M we him good Noney, and he gave

MACRO and the MINES.

IN the Western Parts of the Island Atalantis, there runs a Ridge of Mountains that rife above the Clouds; in these Mountains Macro pretended were Mines of Silver, to which those of Potosi were no more to be compar'd, than Penmen-mawr is to the Pike. This Macro was a Leader among the Zealots, and tho' the Son of one of their Mortal Enemies, he joyn'd with them in pretending an unlimited Passion for unlimited Monarchy. The King having play'd a Prank, which at once broke all the Laws of Property, and brought him in a vast Sum of Money, Macro runs immediately to Him with an Address of Thanks and was made a Knight for it. He afterwards travell'd to those Silver Mountains, and upon his return to Town cry'd up the Treasure that was in their Bowels in such a manner, as if there was more danger of Silver's becoming a Drug than of any Dearth of it. By these Wiles he got a Company of Men to form a Society and put him at the Head of it; they gave him good Money, and he gave them them good Paper: Nothing was talk'd of but Macro and his Mines. The hopes of the Riches that were to be dug out of them acquir'd him a wonderful Credit; and he to support it affected an extraordinary Zeal for the Temple, which foon got him a Seat in the Senate-House. If any Thing was propos'd in her Favour, it came first out of the Mouth of Macro; he was always haranguing for Her and the Poor; Religion and Charity feem'd to be fo much at his Heart, that his Partners were afraid they would drive out the Mountains. When he met them he would never talk of the Mines till he had been at his Devotion; and us'd to lead the whole Company to Vespers, as regularly as our Charity School-mallers do their School-Boys; his Ghostly Equipage being a lufty Mountaineer, with a Book under his Arm so big, that it look'd rather like the Mine-Lieger than a Prayer Book. Happy were those Widows and Orphans that could get their small Fortunes embark'd with Macro's, who with great goodness receiv'd all their little Stocks to be improv'd by his Prayers and Management. the Hospitals sent in their Revenues to his Bank; from whence they thought they might draw them with a double Bleffing by

e

d

n

t

e

0

n

re

2

(e

m

n

by virtue of his Piety and Prudence. Nor was the excellent Macro employ'd only about drawing up his Oar out of the Silver Mines; he was as follicitous about Mens Morals as their Fortunes, and writ Books of Instructions to make them Good, as well as Projects to make them Rich. The Zealots were so transported with this Macro, that whenever their Opponents upbraided them with their wicked Principles and Practices; they silenc'd them with his unspotted Character; and he was with them the best Saint, the best Senator, the best Writer, and the best Projector in Atalantis. But alas! Four Acts of this Tragy-Farce did not go off so luckily as the last happen'd to prove unlucky: The Widows wanted their Pensions; the Orphans their Portions; the Hospitals their Payments; the Creditors their Debts; the Partners their Dividends; and Macro swears there is nothing for them but Paper and Dirt: All the Satisfaction the Injur'd could get, was a Publick Decree, Nemine Contradicente, That Macro was a notorious and scandalous Cheat, a Breaker of his Trust, and a Defrauder and Oppressor of his Partners and Creditors. Which he thinks a cheap way of paying Two or Three Hundred Thousand Crowns and with the Comfort of the Money Money in his Pocket visits the Temple as constantly, prays as audibly, and gives his Vote with as good a Grace as ever.

under their particular ducation.

niling and the Pagan Franki the catrol

that he gave may to the flam

CANISTUS and IRENE.

S

S

h

e

7-

1-

s

15

r

;

CS

e

t,

e,

us

0-

rd

of

nd

10

y

LMOST Two Hundred Years after the Kingdom of the Vandals in Spain was become Christian, Caniftus a Young Nobleman of an Ancient Race continued still a Pagan. His Ancestors had done Wonders against the Franks; and their Successors, the they were not of the Religion of the Country, were always on that account well receiv'd by their Kings: But the Laws forbad their being employ'd in Places of Trust and Profit: Which had reduc'd the Estate of the Family to a very low Ebb; and in that Condition it fell to Canistus. This Lord was not a Wit of the First Order, but might justly claim a Place in the Second; and his own good Sense rold him, 'twas a great Folly to be Singular and Poor, if there was nothing in the Religion of his Country, to which he might not conform without giving Offence C 3 to

to Reason or Conscience. He therefore admitted the Christian Priests to instruct him; and they who held every Soul to be in a State of Perdition that was not under their particular direction, so allarm'd him with Fears of his future Peril, that he gave way to the flattering Hopes of Favour, and turn'd Christian. He then shew'd an extraordinary Zeal against Paganism; and the Pagan Franks threatning his Nation with the Loss of their Religion and Liberties, he pawn'd all he had, to raise Men in the Desence of both; which made him one of the Prime Ministers and Favourites of his Sovereign. As New Converts are always most warm, so he could not bear the least Tenderness shewn to fuch as were for the Heathen Principles of Government, tending to enslave both Body and Mind. His Master, for Reafons of State, thought fit to wink at the Indulgence the Pagans met with in his Dominions, and even employ'd some who were known to be Well-wishers to them; at which Caniflus was so offended, that with great boldness he remonstrated to the King, as well the Injustice, as the Imprudence of giving Employments to his inveterate Enemies, in prejudice to his most hearty Friends: And this he repeated so often

ten with the same Boldness, that his Master began to think him a little troublefome; and Canistus finding he would not change his Measures as he would have had him, which was to admit none about him or in his Service but true Christians, and true Affertors of the Vandal Liberties. he quitted the Court and the Kingdom, and went to Travel. He cross'd over to Africk, and coming to Carthage fell into the Acquaintance of a Lady of some Quality, whose Name was Irene. She had neither Youth, Beauty, Fortune, nor Reputation; she had indeed the Punick Vivacity, which passes for Wit with such as cannot distinguish the True from the Counterfeit; but excepting that one Charm, the was posses'd of none of those which work fuch fatal Effects on our Sex as to deprive them of the Use of their Understanding. Canistus's Quality had been heighten'd by his Conversion, and his Estate considerably improv'd; infomuch that he might have pretended to any Match in Europe or Africk, of his Age and Rank. He had distinguish'd himself by his Gallantry, as well as by his Principles; and Irene was not the First Lady whose Eyes had found a way to his Heart. He was under some kind of Engagement to marry an Heiress

in his own Country; and besides was of an Age when People begin to love with Reflection; and Irene had no Encouragement from his Temper or Youth to think the might make an absolute Conquest of him: However, from the Minute she perceiv'd he did not look on her with Indifference, the fet forth all the Charms which Art and Experience could supply her with; embellish'd with her lively. Air and frank Turn of Wit: Which instead of shocking him, took with Canistus as she would have had them, and he became truly enamour'd. He made Love to her in Form; and she receiv'd him with a Coyness that shew'd she understood it to be honourable. He lik'd her so well, that he was afraid to undeceive her: Whether it was, that he did not believe Common Fame; or if he believ'd it, thought no-Body would know of it at Home: He facrific'd his Reason to his Passion, and let her see that she was his Mistress. Irene practis'd every thing she could think of, to render her self still more lovely to Canistus; and her Converfation was the Gayest that can be imagin'd. One time he took her aside in a Garden, where they were walking with some Company, among whom the shin'd that Day very particularly; and ask'd her briskly, Whether Whether the would cross the Water with him? And the as briskly reply'd; Affoon as be was a Pagan. This aruck Caniftus like a Thunder Clap; he did not expect a Word of Religion, from a Person who he thought had no more than was the Fashion, and would conform to it where-ever she came: But he was a little out in his Judgment; for the Pagan Ladies are sometimes both Devout and Gallant; and have their Set Hours of Devotion and Affignation; fo confounding Religion and Love, that they never think themselves the worse Pagans for being General Lovers : And tho' they make no scruple to have an Intrigue with a Christian, they think it a Mortal Sin to marry him. Canistus had not time to fay more to Irene in the Garden, the Company coming upon them; and the rest of the Conversation was turn'd into Raillery on their leaving it. When the Vandal Lord return'd to his Lodgings, he reflected on what had pass'd; and had so much Zeal for his New Religion remaining, that he could not bring himself to consent to change it for Irene. What he might have done, had her Person been as charming as her Air, I shall not consider. It is certain, Irene saw by his Behaviour afterwards, that if the intended to be his Wife, the must away

d

t

0

e

e

V

n

IS

g

ŗ-

n,

1-

y

V,

er

I

fu

re

th

Pe

N

by

Po

Ca

K

he

F

Ir

pe

Ca

re

C

bi

a

ha

ta

PI

fu

fo

th

th

bo

In

br

he

away with his being a Christian. However, he was civil to her to an Extremity, and watch'd all Opportunities to fee her; but never talk'd of Love, till she threw that Subject so much in his Way that he could not avoid it. What do you take, fays the, my Lord, to be the difficultest Thing in the World? To part with what one loves, replies Canistus. Then, my Lord, continues the, you know not what Love is? I could fay so, answer'd Canistus, till I saw Irene. Ah! says she, you would not then oblige me to make you such terrible Sacrifices ---Here she stopp'd; and Canistus assuming a ferious Air, reply'd, Madam, bad you requir'd any thing in the World of me but-Ab! says Irene interrupting him, It is too cruel to put your Passion to further Tryal, or to defire you to renounce what I am determin'd to embrace: For I cannot imagine, there is any harm in a Religion that produces so much Honour and Virtue as I have found in Canistus; and I am satisfy'd, whoever has the Happiness of being his Disciple, must of necessity become his Convert. She said this smiling; and Canistus catching her in his Arms, cry'd out, Are you in earnest, or is my Love the Sport of your Wit? Irene made no difficulty of returning his Embrace, and with equal Transport said, I am Tours, and I am

I am Christian. To give him still more substantial Proofs of her Sincerity, she renounc'd Paganism even in Carthage, where the African Vandals were the most cruel Persecutors of Christianity, and suffer'd no Native to turn Christian, on pain of Death by the most violent Tortures. But their Power was then weak, and they knowing Canistus was a Favourite of the Spanish King, whom they were afraid to offend, he having been lately Victorious over the Franks in several Battels; they wink'd at Irene's Apostacy, as they term'd it, and permitted them both to pass freely from Carthage to Italy; from whence Canistus return'd to Spain with his New Wife and Convert. It was some Time before he brought her to Court, where her Charaeter was already as well known as if she had spent her whole Life in it. He had taken a Difgust against the Consul and Prætor, whose Genius and Merit were so superior to his, that there were no Hopes for him of making any Figure as long as they were at the Helm. To remove them, he fell in with the Pagan Faction, bought a Place at Court when he had not Interest enough to get one without it, and brought his Wife thither. When she made her first Appearance there, every Body was

was furpriz'd to find her Person had been treated so tenderly by Fame; but they were afraid she had done the same by her Reputation too; and that as she prov'd more difagreeable than Report made her, so she might also prove more Gallant. Her lively Air, so much boasted of, was found to be no more, nor no less, than an African Impudence; which the Ladies cou'd not bear without Blushing; and the Presence it felf was often shockt with the Excess of her Vivacity, which was the same as we in our Days meet with in the Pit and Side Boxes. Her tawny Hue lookt hideous to the Fair Vandals of Spain; and all who saw her, thought Caniftus bewitch'd in bringing her out of her own Country to be a Sight and Difgrace to his. Yet he grew daily more and more fond of her; and that Fondness making him mistake her Punick Cunning for True Wisdom, he gave himself up entirely to her Government. It was the who advis'd him to Side with the Pagans, whose Religion the was always commending, and upbraiding him with her own and his Apostacy. It was she who put him upon keeping a Correspondence with the King of the Franks, who had found Means to convey a Showre of Gold into her Lap. It was she who made him abandon all his former State2

e

0

78

t

t

r

r

r

r,

r

0

e

r

0

d

)-

)-

e

a

bns

State-Friends and State-Principles, and espouse those that had before driver him out of Spain. And what is still more amazing : it was she who in his Old Age prevail'd on him to defert his Religion, as he had done his Principles and Friends, and return to the Pagan Idolatry, which they both privately profess'd again; while in publick, they continu'd in the Profession of the pure Christian Worship of his Country. The only Instance of a Man, who having had Resolution enough to venture the Loss of a Mistress for the fake of his Conscience, cou'd not withstand the Inveigling of a Wife: Which, in Charity to his Understanding, one cannot impute to any thing but his being grown Old and Impotent, and consequently oblig'd to make up in Complacency, what he wanted in Vigor, for fear of the Revenge either of the Wife or the African. moffence. He had goven Effect

tion and Corruption, and a Sear in the Section of the Miles

endies de la fell for march to Misserer, that

the world not entire the work of

Country. When her Husband weer route

caterial Liverences around the street

Agreement They was never

the Billy the Own, the

ISSA-

ISSAMENE.

ti

ISSAMENE was the Daughter of a Rich Knight in the North of Atalantis, who doated on her as long as he liv'd; and when he dy'd, left her a Hundred Thousand Crowns for her Portion; whereas he gave all his other Daughters but Ten, which made them hate their Sister Islamene after his Death, as much as they envy'd her be-The Young Lady was Beautiful, Witty, and so Airy, that it might have affected her Reputation, had she not always taken Care to defend it by her Company. Among others, she contracted a Friendship with a Lady, whose Husband was of the Party of the Zealots; a Senator, and in his own Opinion, as good an Orator as De-He had got an Estate by Extortion and Corruption, and a Seat in the Senate by Bigotry and Bribery. His Wife endear'd her self so much to Islamene, that she wou'd never leave her in Town or Country. When her Husband went to the Senate, she always accompany'd him to Town, and Islamene her. They were never feen afunder. At the Park, the Opera, the Play, the Assembly, everywhere they came and

and went together. The Wife, who was as Cunning as her Husband was Covetous. drew her in at last under Pretence of her being cheated by her Old Guardian, to chuse Her Husband for a New One. Iffamene was overjoy'd that he wou'd undertake so troublesome an Office, and thought her self in the Hands of the best Friend, and the honestest Man upon Earth. The Senator for a while humour'd her in every Thing, took notice of her Thrift which her Old Guardian had bred her to, and rally'd her on her Oeconomy, putting her on all the Modish Extravagances, to ingratiate himself with her by this generous Way of treating her. There was no need of much Artifice to tempt a Young Lady of her Gout to Extravagance; She out-shin'd the Brightest Belles in the Front Box, and at the Birth-night made the Finest Appearance. Her Jewels, her Silks, her Laces, her Linnen, were all exquisite in their Kind; and it was in every one's Mouth, that even her Hundred Thousand Crowns wou'd not long Answer her Expence. Such a Lady, with fuch Qualities, and fuch an Estate, cou'd not but have gain'd a Croud of Adorers. Damon, an Old Batchelor of a good Family, a great deal of Wit, and a small Fortune, was one of them; and his Wit and Gallantry wou'd

wou'd have carry'd her from a Thousand Dreffing, Dancing, Singing Fops; if the Guardian had not whisper'd him in the Ear as he came out of the Senate-House, that Islamene had spent her All, and depended now on his Charity. Damon, who had liv'd all his Life on a pitiful Pension for a Man of his Quality, and wanted Money, not a Wife; from that time left off his Visits to Isfamene: Which touch'd her so much, that the all at once, from the Height of Gaiety, fell into an Extreme of Melancholy, and into a Negligence that border'd on Stupidity. Her Guardian gueffing at the Caufe, and fearing she wou'd become a Lunatick, to prevent Trouble from her Relations and Friends as foon as the came of Age, which was in a very little Time, gave her in an Account of her whole Estate; so long, and so intricate, that had she been in the Vigor of her Sense, it might have made her mad to examine it. He pretended an hundred Excuses for doing it, and desir'd a Release from her; which the readily gave him, trusting to his Word for her future Subfiftence. For about a Quarter of a Year he us'd her as before. He then began to give her Ill Words, and Ill Looks; His Wife did the fame, Weary of this Usage, she begg'd to be remov'd to some other House. They fent

h

fent her Two Hundred Miles off to board at a Peasant's Farm. They never wrote to her, or took care to pay the Peasant, tho' he fent Letter after Letter to demand it. The Churl, angry both with them and her, fuffer'd his Wife to put Islamene on all her Houshold Drudgery; and she was the Slave of the Family. When she could drudge no longer for them, the Peasant arrests her for her Board, and throws her into Goal, where she lay many Months upon the bare Boards, subsisting on the Doal and Scraps of charitable People; happy only in having lost so much of her Reason, that she was insensible of her Condition.

D

relect

CLOE

her Two Hundred Miles off to boatd

realings I arm. They never wrote to

CLOE and CLODIUS.

th with them and her, (af-CLOE had a Mother of the same Character as her own; which will be well enough known before we have done with it. But who was her Father, is as much a Secret as who was Banque's ; however a very honest Gentleman own'd her, to fave his Wife's Credit as well as his own, he having had no Commerce with her for some Years when Cloe came into the World. As she grew up, the grew Proud and Wanton; and the People of Gallantry about Town foon faw she wou'd be one of their Company. Horatio was one of the first who look'd upon her with wishing Eyes; and was posfess'd of so many Charms, Wit, Quality, Fortune, Generosity, Vivacity and Vigor, that Cloe no fooner observ'd those wishing Eyes of his, than she return'd them with so much Softness, and at the same time with fo much Fire, that Horatio resolv'd at all Besides that she Ventures to possess her. was not of equal Birth, and could no way pretend to be his Wife, Horatio was known to have renounc'd all Thoughts of Marriage, and profess'd to be as free in his Love

1

n

1

t

p

F.

W

th

hi

Q

ot

ble

in

He

We

his

fit

his

as he was in his Religion, in which he was by no means too frict. Cloe never confider'd this, but hearing he always us'd his Mistresses well, thought of nothing but how the might fly to his Arms. The Father having Intimation of the Intrigue, watch'd them close; and coming to an Eclaircifement with Horatio rold him, he would not be on a Level with him in fuch a Quarrel, and that he had a Blunderbus always ready to defend his Daughter's Virtue. Cloe's Invention sav'd her Lover from Peril; and making her Escape her own way, she met Horatio at a Time and Place concerted between them by Letters; and he was as happy as Youth and Beauty could make him. Heratio answer'd all her Expectations, and was as Fond, and as Generous, as fhe could wish: But Cloe being younger a great deal than her Lover, took a Fancy to change him for Clodius, a Friend of his, of equal Quality and Fortune, but wanting all the other Charms with which Horatio was blest. He had Sense, but employ'd it only in contriving Means to enlarge his Estate. He had Courage, but it lessen'd as his Wealth increas'd, and was so doubtful in his Old Age, that the State did not think fit to venture it. He was not Proud, but his Humility had something of Baseness in D 2 it,

h

a

2-

is

ıg

rs

he

nd

on

ıy.

b's

of-

ty,

or,

ing

fo

ith

all

she

way

own

arri.

35

it, which made him contemptible when he affected to be Popular. His Companions were such as had been excluded all other Society; very much below him in Rank and Understanding, the Dregs of the Degree of Gentlemen, and generally Soldiers and Sharpers; to whom he lent his Name, always taking care to part with nothing elfe. He was an Enemy to Letters, and those that lov'd them. He never gave any Thing, but in a manner that discharg'd the Obligation. He was for a while for the Mean in Religion, because he had none, and thought it look'd most generous: But when the Extreme was the Fashion, he for the same Reason, his having none, fell in with it, to make his Market by the Change. In Love he was Brutal, and show'd he took no Pleasure in it but for his own fake. Horatio and he were for a long time of the same Party; and the former knowing him in his best Days, when he past for a Man of some Honour, with the Foible of Avarice, contracted a Friendship with him, and made him his Confident as well in his Amours as in his Politicks. Clodius perceiving Cloe's Advances to him, presently forgot his Friendship to Horatio, and met them with as much warmth as a Man could, whose Interest

1

n

of

y

ıt

h

t-

e-

at

a

he

e-

he

a-

ir-

u-

it

he

est

me

on-

ide

as

re's

his

ith

ose

rest

Interest was his Predominant Passion. He had however fuch a Reserve for his Friend that he would not take her from him without he consented. It was contriv'd between him and Cloe, that she should do every Thing she could to make him uneafy; and she acted that Part so well, being weary of him, and naturally ill natur'd, that Horatio was as willing to get rid of her, as Cloe was to have him; and in great Confidence discoverd his Mind to Clodius, who with as great Freedom told him, If he agreed to it, he would take her himself. With all my Heart, says Horatio. After this they Two so manag'd the Matter to fave Appearances, it was never known even to Cloe, that Horatio had himself given her up to Clodius. His Mistress had run very much in Debt by her Extravagance; and her Gallant suffering her to be Arrested, she sent to Clodius to discharge her. He accordingly came presently to the Place of Durance, where she was detain'd, and took her Person, her Debts, and all the Charges on himself. Horatio being extremely well pleas'd, that he was to easily deliver'd from a Woman with whom he found he could not be Happy.

A

Interest was his Predominant Passion. He had however such a Reserve for his friend that he woods Referve for his friend out he woods Referved 11 was contrivit be-

tween him and Close that the thould do every Thing the could to make him upea-

fy; and the Ced that Fait to well, being we syud to a land Ga o Land College of that Horario was as withing to get rid of

her, as Cloe was to have him; and in great CLODIUS in his Youth was fo great a Rake, that he did not flick at the worst of Means to Support his Profufion. He made nothing of robbing the Family ! A and his Father having detected him in one of his Burglaries, complained of him to the King, whom he begg'd heartily to hang him with the King knowing Clodius's Eather was the greatest Mifer in his Dominions, and would not allow fuch a Sonas Chodius sufficient to keep him from Temptation, made a Jest of it, to the great Mortification of the Old Ufurer. After his Death, Ctodius became much more his Likeness lin his Morals than he was in his Features) and out-did even him. if it was possible, in Avarice : Which not agreeing with Che's expensive Humour, the always rally'd him upon it. But Clodius could bear that well enough, as long as he fav'd his Money: However, it had this Effect, that it created a Jealoufy of her keeping still a Secret Commerce with Horatio, and that his Friend and she had put a Trick upon him, to save her first Lover the Charge, and preferve him still the Pleasure of the Amour. How to find it out he could not tell. He watch'd Her continually, had her dogg'd whereever the went, try'd the old Device of pretending Journeys into the Country, and returning unexpectedly; yet all would not do. He knew how to pick Locks as well as any of the Fraternity, yet Cloe's Cabinet was impenetrable; it had Lock within Lock, and Double Wards and Keys to every one of them; which increas'd his Jealoufy, and made him impatient to come at the Infide of it. There was nothing he could think of, which he did not put in Practice to effect it. He parted Beds, and deny'd himself a Joy he was as much transported with as Cloe, to bring her to his Lure. He observ'd her fo marrowly, that the had no Opportunity to put another Lover in his Place; but finding it had no Effect upon her, and lying on the same Floor, it was not above a Night or Two that he punish'd himself in that Tryal of her. He had fearch'd her Pockets a Thousand Times when the D 4 was was afleep, but the Keys were always fo well conceal'd, he could never find them. At last he thought of a Way which he believ'd infallible; for knowing the never went into the Country without them, he got Three or Four Troopers of his own Troop, he being a Colonel of Horse, to beset his Coach and rob them both, which they did almost in fight of the King's own House. They stopp'd his Coach, took away every Penny from him, and did the same by Che. But her Keys were so well hid that the Robbers could not a long while discover them; and their strict fearch for what she knew could be of no use to them, made her suspect the Deceit, and take care to prevent the Success. She got into a Hackney Coach that accidentally came by, drove like a Fury to her Lodgings, and in the same Coach remov'd the Cabinet to a Place of Safety, pretending to Clodius, it was to fave some Jewels that were in it. For as he took no notice of the Fraud to her, so she seem'd not to observe it, and to be in pain only for her Diamonds, resolving however to find out the Truth of it if it was possible. She had more Cunning than Clodius himself, and dissembled her Concern for her Keys so well, that he verily believ'd, she thought the Robbers Robbers had carry'd them off. Clodius drank freely that Night, and forgetting he had the Keys in his Pocket, went to Bed with them there, and a Dose in his Head, which threw him into a found Sleep, as foon as he laid it on the Pillow; Cloe prefently examin'd his Pockets, found her Keys and put them under her Head. Assoon as they awoke in the Morning the fell a Laughing, and Clodius leaping out of Bed ran to his Breeches, where he was fatisfy'd of his Plot's being discover'd, and curst the Fumbling Troopers for being no more dextrous; whereasthe Fellows had done their Bufiness very cleverly, and did not imagine Clodius would have given them leave to carry their Search as far as they were forc'd to do, till he wink'd at them, and gave them to understand they might rummage any where without Offence, they neither of them being very delicate in those Matters. Clodius confess'd the Stratagem, and that she bad been too bard for him. Cloe bid him set his Heart at Rest, for she would conceal nothing from him that concern'd either him or Horatio, but that the Contents of the Cabinet related entirely to her own Family, and were a Trust committed to her by her Mother, with a Design to keep it from her Father, and deliver it to ber Brother when she saw him, for

e

g

t

)-

er

it

ie

f,

je

rs

for they were then Five or Six Thouland Miles afunder. She, who did not use to be ferious, speaking this with a grave Ain, and it being more than ever the would condescend to tell him before, he was so well pleas'd that he took her to his Arms, and thank'd her in the most obliging Manner for pardoning his Curiofity, and giving him such satisfaction. After this he thought no more of it; and Cloe perceiving he gave over any Concern about it, brought back the Cabinet to her Closet, whence Clodius never knew she had remov'd it. But it happen'd not long after, that Cloe coming from the Play, which had been crowded that Night, upon an extraordinary Occafion, and being with Child, was fo faint for want of Air, that as foon as the got home, and out of her Chair where he was ready to receive her, she fell into his Arms in a gentle Swoon : Clodius laying her in an easy Chair in the Parlour rung for help. The Servants not coming to quick as he expected; and he hearing fomething gingle in her Pockets in the Buftle, div'd into them, and was once more Master of the Keys; Cloe having lately taken less care of them than she us'd to do, and Clodius seeming to have forgot them. When the Servants came in, he fent for a Physician

cian and Apothecary, the continuing Till in a fainting tibtill the was revived by their Spirits and Cordials, and spirit to Bed with an Opiated to Chadila chade chow as a spice Time as he pleas d'ro examine her Cabinet where he indeed discover do who was hers and her Brother's True Father, and her West ther's dying Charge to when Brother to respect him as such: The Man was a Stewl ard. whom her Hasband employ'd to look after an Estate he had in another Country. and whom his reputed Son, Cloe's Brother, continu'ds in the fame Station, not knowing how nearly he was related to him; and the Man from the Mother's Character having little reason to think he was more his Son than anothers : The Young Heir, as great a Brute as ever hv'd, us'd him more like a Slave than a Steward, which his Mother, fearing his Temper, endeavour'd by this Means to prevent. Clodins, who had heard a Hundred Tales of her, was not at all surpriz'd at it, and laid the Papers by as he found them. At length he fpy'd a small Bundle ty'd with a Green and Silver Ribband, and on the Top written, From Strephon. This was the Treasure he wan-He unty'd the String, open'd the Bundle, and found the Letters of a Young City Prentice who had liv'd with

e

e

r

k

g

of

S

0-

n

fi-

In

a Friend of Cloe's Father wherein he discover'd that Horatio had been as much a Bubble as himself; and that the Young Citizen had been before both of them, having promis'd her Marriage; and taken Earnest of its Joys. That she had been with Child by him, but happily mifcarry'd while he was beyond Sea, where he remain'd fome Years; and dying while Cloe liv'd with Horatio, she preserv'd his Letters as the precious Pledges of her first Love and her first Joy. Clodins finding Horatio had her on the same Foot as himself. was contented, lockt up the Cabinet, put the Keys in her Pocket, and left her to her Repose, never giving her the least Hint of his Discovery; fearing if she knew it, and he did not use her worse upon it, it might encourage her to have some other Intrigue; of which it was too plain the was very fulceptible. by this Means to prevent.

had heard a Hundred Tales of her, was not at all turprized at it, and laid the Papers by as he found them. At length heapyd a finall Bundle ty'u with a Green end Salver Ribband, and on the Top writen, Franklibband, and on the Top writen, Franklibband, and on the Top writen, Franklibband, This was the Treatments wan-

unty'd the String, obtained the

City Process who had have with

DOMITIUS and the

pood areal total the or Palo

and's Crown would

e

1,

d

6

e

è

15

A

e-f,

it

r

of

d

Hi;

C

-

-

THE last Advices from Atalantis bring an Account of the Death of Domitius; and the Party of the Zealots cry up his Religion and Politicks to such a degree, that one wou'd think he had not left his Fellow behind him. Now, because it must be own'd he was their Head, and the Champion of their Temple and Priests, it will doubtless be a very great Satisfaction to them to know how they came by him, and by what Steps he rose to the highest Offices in the State.

Immediately after the Death of the Usurper Crunvello, he was very Instrumental in
the Restoration of King Roland; a Prince
of a great deal of Wit, and an insatiate Appetite in Gallantry. Domitius made his
Court at first by the Merit of his Services,
till he found he might starve with it, as did
Thousands more, if he had nothing else to
recommend him: And perceiving that those
who rose fastest, were such as made Use of
the Ladies; tho otherwise he had a very
great Indisference, or rather Aversion to the
Sex,

Sex, he resolv'd to get into their good Graces as the rest did, and so make his Fortune? He had a Wife who feem'd to be the Counter-part of Honesta, the most Cursed Shrew in all Atalantis; and if the once grew jealous of him, King Roland's Crown wou'd prot have made his Life caly. This Confidetation, and his having been rebufft in one Attempt or two made him give over all Thoughts of advancing himself by the Wowith till luckily an Accident happen'd when the least thought of it, by which to a Woman, hearby'd his Advancement. 25 A Countryman of his a plain, downright, Loyal Knight, coming to Town with his Wife and Daughter to buy Clouths, and fee the King, car-The Houstold to Court with him. The King no fooner faw the Young Lady, who -was about Sixteen than he took a Liking no her, and indeed lovid her as much as a King could love, who had do much Bufineis for that Paffion: He lookt very kinddy on Sir Regermand would have redubb'd thing had not my Lady told his Majefty Her Spouse budbeen a Knight from bis Cradle. He faluted her Ladyship and kiss d Miss over and over; which they were all wonderfully pleas'd with. The Knight omy Lady and Miss, return'd to their Lodgings in Transport, and foon after went into the Country Sex.

bc

r-

re

b

W

d

i-

ie

11

n

0

Country to communicate their Happiness to their Neighbours, and talk of it as long as they liv'd. When King Roland faw Domitius next, he enquir'd of Miss, and whether she was in Town still? Domitius reply'd, Her Father had carry'd her home with him, and she was never like to come to Court again: No, says the King, 'tis pity such a pretty Creature should be bury'd alive; and if I have ever a Friend in the World, we shall see her again before Christmas. Domitius took the Hint, and making a very low Bow, assur'd his Majesty that Charge shou'd be his, and he doubted not in a little while to give a good Account of his Commission. Away drive Domitius and his Wife after the Knight, who had not been many Days at his House before he was surpriz'd with a Visit from them. Domitius had been a Friend and Companion of his before he follow'd the Court; He then threw him off, with the rest of his Old Acquaintance, to have no Clogs in the way to his Preferment. 'Tis easy to imagine both Domitius and his Wife were very welcome to the Knight and my Lady, who, besides store of Poultry and good Ale, entertain'd them with Abundance on the Story of how much the King made of them: They had never done with it; and how often he kiss'd their Daughter. One

D

M

an

th

ha

ga

M

fir

fti

m

an

pa

th

W

T

D

ter

go

W

Sha Bu

th

an

Wa

One Day and Night pass'd thus over, and thus another. Domitius, who was all the while on the Rack, his Head being full of other Sorts of Things, not having an Opportunity to execute his Commission; at last told his Errand to his Wife, and that if they cou'd accomplish it, they shou'd be made for ever. There needed not many Arguments in the Case. The Good Woman bid him fay no more, For to morrow he shou'd bave Miss in bis Coach, and might drive where he pleas'd with her. Domitius embrac'd her for the Augury, and vow'd she shou'd share with him in all his good Fortune. His Wife being press'd to stay, by the Knight and my Lady, said, Her Husband was a Courtier, and So taken up with Affairs of State, she wonder'd how he cou'd be so long absent; Adding, She was fure there was not a Man alive besides the King and Sir Roger, who cou'd have kept him So long; but that both he and her self were so delighted with their Company, especially with Miss, which was the most Engaging in the World, that they could not think of parting. My Lady smil'd, Miss simper'd, and Sir Roger chuckt her under the Chin: In short, Domitius and his Wife wou'd stay no longer on any other Terms, than that they shou'd have Miss home with them for a Week or two; which, with a great deal of Difficulty,

CONTRACTOR

Difficulty, was yielded to by Father and Mother. So Domitius and his Wife stay'd another Day and Night in the best Humour that cou'd be; and a Thousand Times they had it over what a good Riffer King Roland was; the Wife wishing she was Sixteen al gain for his fake. The next Morning Domittus and his Confort took Miss into their Coach with them, telling her all the way fine Stories how bravely the King's Mistresses liv'd; how they went as fine as so many Queens; were ferv'd in Gold; had their Goaches and Six; their City-Houses and Country Houses; their Train and Equipage like Princesses, and every now and then came in a Word of King Roland's good Humour, and his particular Love for Miss, whom, fays she, He's always talking of. They had not been at their House above a Day or Two before Domitius pretended Letters from Court, requiring him to come up with all possible Speed, and his Wife must go with him: Truly not she, says Madam; Who shall stay with Miss then? Why Miss shall go too, replies Domitius: And when my Business is done, which it will be in two or three Days, well come down into the Country, and be as merry as Mirth can make us. Miss was out of her Wits with Hopes of feeing King Roland again, and to Town they go very

d

e

n

6

b

10

ζ.

T

t,

-

y

a

y,

W

m

1h

an th

Pi

his

Sa

W

Ki

fur

bet

very Jollily; where, as foon as they came to their Inn, Domitius took a Hackney Coach, and drove to Court to acquaint the King that Miss was there, and to know his Pleasure what he shou'd do with her. His Majesty, impatient to see his dear Creature, bid him stay, and he wou'd go with him. Domitius dispatch'd a trusty Messenger to his Wife, to put things in Order for his Reception. Mils was dress'd up as gay as a little Angel, and left alone in the best Room in the House; where King Roland coming Incognito, caught her in his Arms, and the fell into fuch a Fit of trembling for Fear and Joy, that she hardly knew what was the Matter, till she was undone. Her Royal Gallant gave her the best Words he could think of, and his Rewards were not more pleasing than his Promises: He kiss'd away the Tears from her Cheeks, presented her with a very fine Jewel, and order'd Domitius to provide her a Lodging. Where he visited her, as often he had Leifure and Inclination; and in a few Months growing cold to her, it gave others Encouragement to grow warm, which finish'd her The Fury of the Knight, when he heard of his Daughter's Flight to Town, is not to be express'd. He follow'd Domitius with a brace of Pistols, swearing he wou'd wou'd be the Death of him, where-ever he met him. But Domitius and his Wife had shifted their Lodgings, as well as their Inn; and he being only to be met with at Court, the Knight was forc'd to carry back his pistols, without meeting either Domitius or his Daughter, comforting himself with the Salutary Doctrine of Passive Obedience; While Domitius being enter'd thus into the King's Considence, advanc'd further and surther, till he jostled out all that stood between him and the first Dignity.

r

0

y

r-

p

in

g

115

n-

ly

as

est

ds

25:

ks,

und

ng.

ei-

ths

ou-

her

he

wn,

mi-

he

ou'd

gail

Income had been as much. If they yearly income had been as much. If they letter to him to take Caraca providing londers are used us any early in the Line they led. They led to vain as to keep a Coacast to me others have done or the lame But tom; who, as foon as they get Inch with a Coacast maker and Jocky, or have a little their Money letters and Jocky, or have a little their Charles, tho in a to or I have a little their Charles, tho in a to or I have

their Charles, the in 1 ke or 1 live Months Time their whole Equipage is fwept by an Execution. It was no wender to fee the Fool Review in his gift Charlet this Week, and the next tharing this it counter-Gates, when Parus, a Man of the hasprey I'd on more Wits than one, and that has prey I'd on more Wits than one, and that of the provention with great Pride lol-

ou'd be the Death of him, where-ever he

met him. But Domitins and his Wife had h. Adhar 1 delang Banks Odil uf

DELLINDA's Husband had spent all his own fortune and her's, by that time the was Twenty Five Years old. They were both well born, but he was a younger Brother, and never worth above Four or Five Thousand Crowns; whereas he had Twelve Thousand with Bellinda, They liv'd as long as it lasted, as if their yearly Income had been as much. Bellinda left it to him to take Care of providing for hereafter, and was very easy in the Life they led. They were so vain as to keep a Coach, as some others have done on the same Bottom; who, as foon as they get Tick with a Coach-maker and Jocky, or have a little ready Money before-hand, presently set up their Chariot, tho' in Two or Three Months Time their whole Equipage is fwept by an Execution. It was no wonder to see the Fool Bævius in his gilt Chariot this Week, and the next staring thro' the Counter-Gates, when Varus, a Man of Wit, set him the Example. A Humour which has prevail'd on more Wits than one, whom I have known with great Pride lolling

l til

I

k

JII

I

h

tl

tl

d

tl

tl

d

ir

21

ling it in a gay Chariot in May, and footing it with as good a Grace in December: Foolishly fancying, when in their Glory, that it brighten'd their Merit; and when in Eclipse, that their Merit hid their Obscurity. Vanity is so much the Mistress of some Men and Women, that for a Temporary Appearance they become insensible of Difgrace; and are blind to the Contempt which justly attends them, as well in their borrow'd Splendor, as their real Poverty. It was thus with Bellinda and her Husband. And their Coach was in the Ring all the Season, as constantly as Corinna's, who knows every Face there, and is known of no body. The first thing that went was this dear Convenience: Their Jewels and Place follow'd; then their Houshold Goods. Thus in Three or Four Years they found themselves reduc'd to a Lodging, and one Servant; which they had no Prospect to keep long, unless something or other happen'd luckily to recruit them. Bellinda was Pretty, Airy, and dris'd well to the last. Her Husband try'd the Groom-Porters, but that was worse than all the rest. For out of the last Hundred Crowns he lost Fifty. He fell there into the Acquaintance of some Officers, and having Mettle enough was perswaded E 3

Y

d

y

e-

ey

h,

ot-

th

tle

up

ree

is

on-

ha-

ro'

ot

our

one.

lol

ling

0

to

21

for CSS

tic

1

aaet

f 1 t (8 2 1 is

by them to sollicit a Company. His Elder Brother had Ten Thousand Crowns a Year, and was a Man of Interest with the Party of the Zealots: But all he wou'd do for him was a Letter to Julio, to tell him the Bearer was his Brother, had spent what he had, and now wanted to get into the Army: In which, if he had an Opportunity to serve him, he shou'd be oblig'd to him. Julio who was us'd to receive such Epistles, put it in his Pocket, and thought no more of it. The Husband attended daily, was the first and last at his Levee. In a word, he waited till he was deny'd Admittance by the Porter; and he swore, he wou'd starve rather than he wou'd go to him again. Bellinda, who did not like to hear of starving, said, I'll try my Luck. Tour Pardon for that, Madam, reply'd the Husband : There is not a lewder Dog living than Julio; and I will not be a Cuckold for a Commission. Tou may trust me, says Belinda; but if you think not, I will not make you uneafy. The remaining Fifty Crowns were gone in half as many Days. Debts began to rise high, and Duns to be insufferable. Bellinda had pawn'd her Cloaths and Linnen to a Suit or Two, and just enough to keep her self clean, which she always took par-ticular Care of. Julio, who had seen them often Vd

1.

le

lo

m

at

36

u-

to

Ę.

10

y,

a

it-

he

im

ar

ur

af-

an

4

4;

m-

re

an

le.

en

ep

11-

m

en

often in the Park, met them one Day in the Mall, walking together for Want of Money to change their Company, and looking amoroufly on Bellinda, chid her Husband for not coming to him, affuring him his Commission was ready. Bellinda and her Spouse return'd him Thanks with great Submission; and the good Man was so transported with this Frank Offer, that he cou'd not but take him for a Man of Honour. He was at his Office early the next Morning; but coming alone it was only an Occasion of renewing his Attendance as before, and to as little Purpose: Having every Day thought himself sure of doing the Business, and bragg'd of it to his Companions, he was asham'd to be balkt; and faid one Night to Bellinda, I find you must fetch it; but if you wrong me, it will be the Death of both of us. Bellinda bad him not to disturb bimself: For the she wou'd put a Constraint on her self so far as to obey him in going to Julio, she wou'd sooner dye than be unfaithful to him. He embrac'd her, and faid, I will believe thee. The next Morning Bellinda, very neatly dress'd, drove in a Hackney-Coach to his Office; and fending for one of the Clerks out, ask'd, If Julio was there? Being told he was, the fent in her Name; and he was so Gallant as to E 4 fetch

her from the Coach in Person. She let him know her Errand, and he begging a Thousand Pardons for his Forgetfulness, promis'd her, if she wou'd give her self the trouble to call the next Day in the Afternoon, or tell him where he shou'd wait upon her, he wou'd bring the Commission! She thankt him, and he took the Liberty to kiss her with great Respect. But his Eyes shew'd sufficiently the Mischief that was in his Heart, which drew the Blushes into Bellinda's Cheeks; and he was so fir'd, that he kis'd her Lips and Breasts with a Fierceness that is better conceiv'd than express'd. Bellinda, fearing the had gone too far, forc'd herfelf from him; but so obligingly, that it rather invited a Second Embrace, than forbad it. He press'd her to tell him, where he shou'd bring it. She said, Her Husband shou'd pay bis Duty to bim, and take it. He reply'd, Then he shou'd see her no more, and that wou'd not do. In the end, Bellinda overjoy'd that she had succeeded so well, said, The Place must be his; for she knew of none, unless he wou'd come to their Lodgings, which, tho' fbe was not afraid of her Honour, fbe suppos'd wou'd not be convenient for either of them. A China House was mentioned, and Bellinda met him there, as by Chance; where he gave her the Commission, and a Cabinet

Cabinet worth a Thousand Crowns. They drank a Bottle of Champaigne; and Julio found Bellinda so easy while he contented himself with small Favours, that he put it to her to consent to the last, and nam'd a House of Assignation which he us'd, for their Meeting the next Day. He wou'd not accept of any Denial or Excuse. It must be so: He shall dye, if she refuses him; if she complies, they will both be the happiest of Mortals. Whether it was his Generofity, his Gayety, his Vigor, his Caresses, or the Wine that warm'd her, she forgot her self; and amidst a Hundred Kisses with which he almost stifled her, she cry'd, I'll come. Julio, who forgot himself as much as she, was even then fo happy, that had the new Captain seen it, he wou'd have thought he had paid for his Commission. However, he was not yet a Cuckold. And Bellinda, recollecting her felf, said, Tou will ruin me, and broke from his Arms. Julio curs'd the Loss of the present Minute; but flattering himself with the Hopes of Tomorrow, they parted. Bellinda sent home her Cabinet, and carry'd the Commission with her; which she gave her Husband, telling him, He might trust ber, for she found she was a Match for Julio; be having obtain'd nothing of her in return for both the Commis-Gon

h

d

t

d

a

from and Cabinet, which she need conceal from She prevaricated a little in this, representing the Matter so favourably, and with fuch an Air of Sincerity, that her Husband believ'd she had been tempted, and had refisted the Tempter. The Cabinet pleas'd him very much, the Commission much more: And tho' for the Shame of it he was not willing to be quite a Cuckold, yet he wou'd have given his Wife a little more Liberty for Two such Presents. He had felt the Smart of Want, and faw plainly it was their own Fault, if they did not fecure themselves against it for the future. Julio had no great Charaer for Courage, and the new Captain had convers'd with the Soldiery fo much of late, that he cou'd act the Brave, as well as any body. He had not much Delicacy in the Point of Honour: An Indifference he acquir'd by his Company, who taught him not to take a Lye, or a Look, on pain of Death; but to sharp and bite as much as he cou'd with Safety and Secrecy. These Notions, and Julio's Reputation for Cowardice, put him upon a Trick, which was unworthy his Birth and his Post. Having heard his Wife's Story out, and the refolving not to give Julio the Meeting, he bad her Go, for he would venture her, and they wou'd

wou'd make their Market of it. She distwaded him with Tears, but he wou'd not hearken to it. He only oblig'd her to promise him to leave the Chamber Door on the Jar, and so to manage her self that Julio might not be happier than he had hi-therto been. This was a Tryal too strong for Human Nature, and very dangerous every way for Bellinda. 'Twas not likely that Julio, having her in a Place prepar'd for Love, wou'd part with her on any other Terms, than the giving her felf up entirely to his Pleasure. Why else comes the there?
It is impossible to prevent it: And the Consent of the Husband is so far from extenuating, that it aggravates the Crime, in her being such a Slave to his Interest. Besides, that Consent lasts no longer than he has Occasion for it: He will deny it when he has gain'd his Ends, and throw all the Guilt and Infamy on her. Bellinda, whether she thought she cou'd keep Julio off with kind Words and Kisses; whether she did not care if he was kept off at all, or hop'd her Husband wou'd come time enough to fave her from Extremities, yielded to his Command, and met her Lover at the Hour and Place appointed. The Husband watch'd them narrowly. Julio, as one might expect, after some struggling prevailed

2 .

1

prevail'd upon Bellinda to go to Bed, into which he leapt immediately after her: So impatient, that he forgot to look to the Door. Indeed the House was so much at his Devotion, that he car'd not if it had been open. The Captain endeavour'd fo to nick them, that he might enter at the Instant. The Chronicle is short here, and in spite to Bellinda has lest it doubtful. whether her Husband came fo foon as the pretended. But come he did in a most dreadful Fury: He drew his Sword: Julie leapt out of Bed faster than he had leapt in. and, being naked, begg'd his Life of the Captain; who bid him take his Sword, and defend himself. Julio made Excuses. The Husband swore he wou'd have Satisfaction. Julio demanded what he infifted on? Five Thousand Crowns, says the Captain; who came for Money, and not a Combat. Julie rejoicing at this Turn, cry'd out, Sir, tis too little, you shall have Ten; and immediately gave it him in Bills; affuring him, he was sorry for what had pass'd, and must take it all on himself; who had tempted the most Virtuons of Wives to that Indecency, which had gone no farther than he saw; that be would never see ber more, but would always be his Friend. The Husband was very well fatisfy'd with having the Money in his Pocket, Pocket, took his Wife's and Julio's Word, and they all Three with great Frankness turn'd the Matter into a Jest as well as they cou'd, drinking and laughing away the rest of the Evening, and parting the best Friends in the World.

CLODIUS and CLELIA.

the as then about Eighteen, and

others, having from the first Mirate

CLELIA, with a great deal of Beauty, had fo much Simplicity that no-body, but fuch a Brute as Clodius, cou'd have had the Heart to injure her. She was so tender and compassionate, that she felt every one's Pains and Misfortunes; and had for little Cruelty in her Nature, that it was scarce sufficient to defend her Virtue. If the Tale of Love reach'd her Ear, it was plain it wou'd foon melt her foft Bosom; and her Mother kept her under a firice Discipline, to prevent the Danger she was threatned with from the Easiness of her Temper; especially because her Portion, which was Thirty Thousand Crowns, was at her own Disposal. It was her hard Hap, that Clodius was quarter'd in the Neighbourhood

to

H

ar

W

b

T

ir

g

f

f

İ

bourhood of the Place where she liv'd. when he was young and a Captain of Horse. His Quality gave him Access to all Companies; and Clelia's Mother cou'd not hondsomely be so singular as to forbid him her House, which he frequented more than others, having from the first Minute he faw the Daughter, form'd a Design against her. She was then about Eighteen, and Clodius not Sixteen; yet his Cunning was an Over-match for her Age; and he no fooner talkt to her of Love, than she ask'd, If he wou'd marry her. He cou'd not help promising her he wou'd; and she press'd him to keep his Word with her so prettily, as often as he press'd her to comply with him, that he came to a Resolution to gratify her in but in such a Manner as might leave him at Liberty to make his Marriage Valid or not Valid, as he thought fit. The Chaplain to the Regiment was a Sickly Confumptive Creature, whose Life nobody expected. Him he brought to a Tenant's House of Clelia's, and there marry'd her, without Witnesses, as had been concerted before; he pretending if his Father knew of it he shou'd be undone, and engaging her to keep it secret from all the World, till he had got him to confent; which he did not question he shou'd do in a little

a little while. Poor Clelia was as faithful. to him as his own Wishes; for with her Hand she had given him her whole Soul, and thought of nothing but to please him, which was the only Pleasure she was capable of. Clodius, who was very often in Town, made her pay for the Joy she had in his Presence, in the Torment his Absence gave her, her Invention not being strong enough to contrive fo many Excuses to follow him, for fear her Mother shou'd find out the Amour: Which alas! cou'd be no longer hid: For it appear'd she was with Child; and the refusing confess the Marriage or the Father, her Mother turn'd her out of Doors with all the Circumstances of Rage and Horror. that an incens'd Parent cou'd shew on such an Occasion; which she answer'd only with Prayers and Floods of Tears, and remov'd to that Tenant's where she us'd to meet her Clodius, as well before as after her Marriage. The Tenant and his Wife were the Confident of the Intrigue, all but the Marriage, which Clodius wou'd have kept from them: And both he and Clelia were so generous to them, that they made their Meetings at their House, as convenient as they cou'd wish. Clodius came to her, comforted her, and promis'd

f

g

t

V

V

T

T

h

n

V

h

A

C

b

C

fi

f

d

re

m

I

70

her, as foon as the Child was born he wou'd present it to his father, which he doubted not would reconcile them to him. All this while he was pillaging her, and feeding his Extravagancies from her Purfe. She gave him whatever he ask'd, with more Joy than he took it, and wou'd never let him leave her without filling his Pockers: Living her felf contented at the Farmer's Table, while he was flinging her Crowns away at Lockett's and the Blue Posts; laughing at the Bubble he had left in the Country. A fad Bubble indeed, of whose Honour and Fortune he was so prodigal. Clelia in less than a Year was deliver'd of a Daughter, which was kept as private as cou'd be. But however it was known, or violently suspected, and she patiently suffer'd under the Character of a Mistress for his fake; contenting her self that her Conscience was clear, and that he would have it fo. Clodius visited her with all possible Privacy, having at the same time an Amour on Foot, which was to put an End to this, and to Clelia's Comfort for ever. His Father had provided him a Wife with a Fortune suitable to his own; and the Priest who marry'd him to Clelia being dead, he made no Scruple to make that Lady his Wife too, and to abandon and disown the former.

former. What was the most barbarous Circumstance of this melancholy Affair, was his chusing to be himself the Messenger of these killing Tidings. He had lately chang'd his Conduct towards Clelia, and been always out of Humour when he came to her; which he feldom did, but when he wanted Money. She continu'd to supply him chearfully, looking on every thing that was her's to be his own. He had spent her Thirty Thousand Crowns to Six or Seven Thousand; and 'twas happy for Clelia that he marry'd as he did, or he had left her nothing but a Child in the Cradle. Her Money she did not think of, nor of recovering him any way but by Sweetness, Obedience, and an entire Resignation to his Will. When he enter'd her Chamber she was a-Bed, and expected he wou'd have come to her as usual, he having never forborn it till now upon his Second Marriage. Clelia feeing him walk up and down mufing, endeavour'd to divert him as well as fhe could, and with her Native Simplicity desir'd him to come to her. He sullenly reply'd, He must do so no more; for he was marry'd. She burst out into a Torrent of Tears: Marry'd, my Lord? Says she, Have you, can you have any other Wife but me? Sure I am you can have none who respects you, who

C

İ

,

t

e

s

.

ſ

f

V

C

1

cl

T

D

fo

ca

bo

ta

'er

who loves you, who doats on you, as I do. He cut her short: Clelia, it was not for my Interest or yours, that our Mariage should be valid: The Priest is dead: There is no Proof of it; and if you will be satisfy'd, I'll help you to a Husband with whom you may be happy; if not, you will plague your Jelf, not me : For after this Time we shall meet no more, except you comply with these Conditions, and disown your Marriage, as I have done, and shall do as long as I live. Clelia had just Strength enough to throw her felf out of Bed at his Feet. Ah, Clodius, cry'd she, what Husband can I have but you? Ah, stab me, kill me, but do not leave me. Let me see you, live with you; let me wait on that happy Woman, who is your new Wife, to be always near my Clodius. There is nothing in the World I will not do to please her, if it will please you. Ah, Clodius, continu'd she, seeing him go; Ah, my Husband! With that he broke from her, and she fell into a Swoon. In which he left her, telling the People of the House, She was not well, and they had best see what was the Matter with her. As Clelia had not Fire enough in her Constitution to transport her to Phrenzy, she sunk under her Sorrow, and became perfectly stupid. She had some Intervals of Reason, which she pass'd in Complaints

of Clodius's Ingratitude. All the Satisfa-Gion she met with in the remaining Part of her unhappy Life, was to hear Clodius forfook his Second Wife, as foon as he had forsaken her; and after an innumerable Variety of Amours, gave himseif up to Cloe. Her Revenge was in assuming the Name of Clodia, and giving it to her Daughter, She liv'd in a Pining, Languishing Condition Ten Years, and was cheated of the rest of her Estate by her Tenant, who, after her Death, turn'd her Daughter upon Clodius; and he could not for Shame but take some Care of her Education, tho' he took little of her Marriage; giving her to an Advocate, who in a few Months spent what he had with her; and both she and her Son were afterwards maintain'd by the Charity even of Cloe, to keep 'em from that of the Parish. which mode them almost despair of being

latpice. Les gave the sharper Edge to

2

e

h

4

10

nd

th

er

y,

ne

als

of

raing all the at apposed them. It happened

ord and to the Gallows for a for

obtained from their abouts, to which each

of the is and informers. The Knights

sets rode in all their Gayely

Rion the met with in the remains Pad The Rus I of Star Bar H This Second Wife, as foot as he had

N the Reign of King Roland, there was a certain Knight who had Three Daughters, the maddelt Girls in the Country. They hunted with the keened Sportsmen, and leapt every thing with the boldest of The Knight was a Man of Temper; but the Three Daughters such furious Zealots, that they preferr'd ev'n Virginity to Schism or Moderation, and wou'd have no Commerce with any body who was not of their own Faction, the Neighbouring Gentlemen being mostly of the other Party. The youngest of the Three Sisters was past her Twentieth, and yet none of them had been ever told the was handsome, which made them almost despair of being happier. This gave the sharper Edge to their Zeal, and they were for hanging and burning all that oppos'd them. It happen'd that Three or Four ignorant Enthusiasts were condemn'd to the Gallows for a fort of Insurrection thereabouts, to which they were provok'd by the continual Oppressions of Priests and Informers. The Knights Three Daughters rode in all their Gayety to be Spectators of the Tragedy, and infulted the Poor Wretches in their Last Moments, looking with cruel Pleasure on their dying Agonies. They were always most busy in discovering the forbidden Assemblies of the Schismaticks; and treated those of their own Sex whom they found there, with the same Language they would have deserv'd, had they been taken in the The Knight was continually chiding them for their Religious Impertinence; but that was all. As he was himfelf no Friend to Schism, so he lov'd his Ease too well to guarrel with them further about it. He had no more Children, and could not tell how to help it. They were all of a Mind; and if he will be easy, he must be patient. He contented himself as well as he could with their Management of themselves and him; but they thought his very Presence a Reproof of their Irregularities; and to rid themselves of it, contriv'd to hasten him out of the World by Poyfon. This was no hard matter for them to effect: He had all his Food from them, and they might do what they pleas'd with him. Accordingly they poyson'd a Mess of Broth, and one of them carry'd it her self to see him swallow it, searing to trust any of the Servants: The F 3 Young-

2-

0

of

ng

ir-

ers of

se,

ng

to

nd

n'd

asts

ort

ney

ffihts

ety

to

Youngest of the Three Sisters being struck with Remorfe, ran to her Father to discover the Plot: She entred the Room just as he began to eat the Broth; and friking the Porringer out of his Hands, fell on her Knees, and told him the whole Story. The Father, in the most terrible Surprize. order'd his other Daughter to be turn'd out of the Chamber, made the Experiment on a Dog, which dy'd with lapping the poyfon'd Broth; and having expell'd his Two Elder Daughters his House for ever, settled all he had upon the Youngest: Who continu'd as great a Zealot as before, and out of Hatred to the Principles of her Husband, whom some time after she was prevail'd upon to marry, made her self as Infamous for her Adulteries, as her Sisters were for their intended Parricide.

themselves and him; but they incessing the selfas very freshing a Reproof of them Jr.
and to rid themselves of it;
contrivid to issuentiam out of the Worldforfor.

them to offer: He had all his Food Your them, and they might do what they plotted as in the partial that him. Accordingly they payton it alless of them and one of them end

ell to fee him the dervants I a la sur the dervants I a

The DREAM.

n

d

-

g

r

r

S

S

S

World besides Atalantis, as England, France, &c. and the Manners of the Inhabitants are so much the same, that one would not think they were so many Thousand Leagues as sunder. The Men are alike Faithless, Ungrateful, Tricking, Covetous, Proud, and Revengesul. The Women Intriguing, Interested, Bigotted, Amorous, and Inconstant. Whoever has read La Bruyere's Description of a People Eleven Hundred Leagues from the Hurons and Iroquois, would take them to be Freuch, as much as if he was at Paris or Versailles.

I bave heard of a Countrey, says he, where the Old Men are Gallant, Polite and Civil: The Young Men on the contrary, Stubborn, Wild, without either Manners or Civility. They are free from Passion for Women, at the Age when in other Countries they begin to feel it; and prefer Beats, Victuals, and ridiculous Amours before them. Amongst these People, he is Sober who is never drunk with any thing but Wine: The too frequent F 4

an

w

to

th

ez

ri

of

r

11.

Use of it has render'd it flat and insipid to them: They endeavour by Brandy and other Strong Liquors to quicken their Tafte, already extinguish'd; and want nothing to compleat their Debaucheries, but to drink Aqua Fortis. The Women of that Countrey hasten the Decay of their Beauty, by their Artifices to pre-Serve it: They paint their Cheeks, Eyebrows, and Shoulders, which they lay open, together with their Breasts, Arms, and Ears; as if they were afraid to bide those Places they think will please, and never think they shew enough of them. The Physiognomies of the People of that Countrey are not at all neat, but confus'd and embarass'd with a Bundle of strange Hair, which they prefer before their Natural: With this they weave something to cover their Heads, which descends down half way their Bodies, bides their Features, and binders you from knowing Men by their Faces. This Nation has besides this, their God and their King. The Grandees go every day at a certain Hour to a Temple they call a Church: At the upper End of that Temple there stands an Altar consecrated to their God, where the Priest celebrates some Mysteries which they call Holy, Sacred, and Tremendous. The Great Men make a vast Circle at the Foot of the Altar, standing with their Backs to the Priest and the Holy Mysteries, and and their Faces erected towards their King, who is seen on his Knees upon a Throne, and to whom they seem to direct the Desires of their Hearts, and all their Devotion. However, in this Custom there is to be remark'd a sort of Subordination; for the People appear adoring their Prince, and their Prince adoring God. The Inhabitants of this Region call it——. Tis some Forty Eight Degrees of Latitude, and more than Eleven Hundred Leagues by Sea from the Iroquois and Hurops.

I also have heard talk of a Countrey where the Old Men are Lewd and Prodigal; the Young, Crafty and Politick. Where one may be a Man of Honour without Morals, and Religious without Charity: Where not to frequent the Temple, is the furest Sign of loving it; and to believe Contradictions, the Test of Right Judgment: Where the Reward of Victory is Difgrace, and Gratitude is coupled with Sedition: Where Reason varies with the Seasons; and what was Loyalty one Year, is Faction the next. Where Peril is courted with Pride, and Security rejected with Disdain. Where Love produces Hate, and Antipathy's the Mother of Friendship. Where Riches create Contempt, and Poverty verty's the Way to Popularity. Where Temperance is Brutal, and Riot Polite: Wit detelled, and Beauty shocking. How far the Countrey is from the Iroquois and Hurons, I never enquir'd, nor concerning their Garb or their Worship; taking it for granted, that a Nation of this Make must be extravagant in every thing, and that their King must be a God to bring 'em to their Senses.

The Occasion of this Digression was a Dream of Cloe's, which, the being an Inhabitant of Atalantis, shews the Gallant of all Ages and Climates are the same; and that tho those Islanders were Ten Thoufand Leagues farther from us and the French than they are, we could give 'em Tale for Tale, as pat as if they had been made on purpose. If Cloe was as Devout as the was Amorous: If the rose from the Embraces of her Lover, to participate of their folemn Sacrifices, have not some Christian Mistresses done as much? Do we not read of a King of England's Mistress, who was continually on her Knees when the King had no Occasion for her, or she was not taken up with her Priests in contriving the Destruction of the Lollards: These Devout Ladies having always been the most Cruel Persecutors of Reli-Verry

Religion in others, tho they thought it so amiable in themselves. It was of her, King Edward the IVth us'd to say, She was the Holiest Harlot in the Kingdom; as one whom no Man could get out of a Church, unless it was to his Bed; and she scarce express'd more Extasy sin his Arms, than in the Transports of her Devotion. The French History furnishes us with another Illustrious Example of this kind, in the Character of the Dutchess of Valentinois, Mistress to Henry the IId, who was the greatest Enemy the Hugonots ever had. and the most Devout and Religious Lady in France. Her Device being a Tomb, out of which rose an Arrow with several Green Sprays, and these Words written on it, Sola vivit in illo, as living only in Heaven: A Proof that Cloe's Story is not fingular, nor the Island of Atalantis much different from our own.

e

n

n

e

0

r

r

f

In Cloe's Village liv'd Halo the Priest, who solliciting for a Company of Foot, had the Cure of a Countrey Flock given him; and he exchang'd the Temporal Drum for the Ecclesiastick. The Man was no Fool, but so proud, that he thought he did an Honour to the Services he perform'd in the Temple, and that the Gods were oblig'd to him for doing it. He won upon

upon the Men by his Precise Look, and upon the Women by his Prim Dress. He had the Form of Godliness in every Thing but his Morals, and of Eloquence in every thing but his Sermons. He spoke Trifles with as good a Grace as if they had been Sentences; and fet a Value upon Nothing the best of any of his Order. He lov'd Money better than Praise, and Respect better than Love. His Learning was like his Religion, all Outside. His Zeal Hot, without Judgment; Bold, without Truth; and Rigid, without Virtue. He was as Cruel as he was Covetous; would have starv'd all his Flock for a Ninth instead of a Tenth; and for an Eighth would have damn'd them. He ow'd his Chastity to his Impotence, and his Temperance to his Constitution. In short, he was a Hypocrite as he was a Priest, a Coxcomb as he was a Man, a Pedant as he was a Scholar; hated or despis'd by every body but Women and Fools. A fit Confessor for Cloe; to whom he fold Heaven for Fifty Crowns a Year in Twelve Monthly Payments, and for a Bribe admitted her to the Holy Mysteries. The Occasion of it was this.

C

1

f

Cloe had had several Children by Clodius, and liv'd in an habitual Course of Lewdn

S

e

Lewdness with him, till she was seiz'd with a Distemper which made him forsake her Bed, tho he was bewitch'd to her Company. This Difgrace was the more grievous, for that it was known to their Servants, and the Neighbours began to talk of it as the Forerunner of their Separa-To prevent the Scandal of a Cast Mistress, she try'd all her Arts; but succeeded only in this, that she render'd her self useful to Clodius in his Houshold Affairs, suffering none of his Domesticks to cheat him, but her self. When she found he had not Courage to leave her, she turn d off their parting Beds to her Glory, and gave out the had for fworn all future Commerce with him, out of pure Consciencefake: Being terrify'd by a Dream, that she had conceiv'd a Fire, and having brought it forth, it encompass'd her with sulphurous Flames, in which she continu'd burning till she awoke. This so frighted her, that, as the pretended, the made a Pious Vow to live like a Vestal for the Remainder of her Days. Halo heard her Confesfion, took her Money, and gave her Absolution. Cloe still living with Clodius in a Chastity which would be much more a Bleffing to her, if it was not so much a Pain. CLO-

CLODIUS and DELIA.

with a Difteraper which made han forfake

tha

and

no

froi

hin

tha

not

Wil

wh

L

ve

tea

hii

NO

Ci

to

01

by

ba

ria

th

W

N

10

m

ni

fo

R

DELIA was Young, but not very Handsome. She was Fat, and had Red Hair. But she had Money, and that was what Clodius wanted most in his Amours: he having little besides a Moderate Post, to maintain one of the most Extravagant Humours in Atalantis. Clodius possessing in the First and Last Stages of his Life, Two of the most opposite Characters in Nature; passing from the lewdest Excess of Profusion, to the vilest Extreme of Avarice. Delia's Father was a Mechanick, and her Breeding answerable to her Birth. Clodius did not care for that : She was a Fool, and had Ten Thousand Crowns; which was Temptation enough for him. Shewas fo vain as to think he courted her in Marriage; and when he demanded the Favour of her as a Proof of her Passion, she demanded Matrimony as an Evidence of his. This balk'd him at once; and he left her with a Resolution to see her no more. Delia, who was proud of a Lover of his Quality, was inconfolable at the Lofs of him. A Week's Absence so humbled her, that

that she condescended to write to him, and did it as passionately as she could. Clodius was easily reconcil'd. Delia talk'd no more of Marriage, nor kept any thing from him which was in her Power to give him. But he had other forts of Mistresses than Delia, and when he found he could not come at her Money, he left her again with the same Resolution as before. She who now had nothing in her Head but Love and Clodius, try'd all ways to recover him; but all in vain. He continually teaz'd her for Supplies; which she gave him as long as she had a Crown left at her own Disposal. There was a Law inthe City she liv'd in, that all Moneys put into the Town-bouse for the Use of a Female Orphan, should not be drawn thence, but by the Man who swore he was her Husband. Clodius could have promis'd Marriage with a safe Conscience, and have thought of it no more. Yet for a good while he could not bring himself to swear. Not because he thought it was a Crime so to do; but because he was afraid an Oath might bind him. This Dilemma he knew not how to get over, and therefore refolv'd to abandon Delia to her Despair. But being as dissolute as the errantest Rake in Atalantis, in one of his mad Frolicks

licks he kill'd a Fellow that happen'd in his way; and his Father was so far from asfifting to deliver him from the Danger he was in, that he was glad he was like to be by that means rid of him. Clodius was afraid to stand Tryal. His Guilt was too evident, and his Character corroborated it. What to do he could not tell. He was promis'd a Pardon for Six Thousand Crowns; but he could as easily have rais'd a King's Ranfom. In this Strait he again had Recourse to Delia; told her his Misfortune, and the Peril it had brought him into. The poor Girl was frighted more than he, and would gladly have pawn'd all the had to the last Penny, to save him. There was no other way for him to have her Money, but by swearing she was his Wife. He no longer hesitated at an Oath on which his Life depended: He demanded her Portion in Form, swore he was marry'd to her, receiv'd the Money, and purchas'd his Pardon. But as foon as he was fafe, he made a Jest of her and his Oath: And Delia, who could never set Eyes on him afterwards, liv'd to see the Daughter the had by him subsist by the very Folly that had made the Mother a Beggar.

Bo

an

tri

it

liv

ha

ha

no

Sh

sh

of

V

it

m

Ve

lo

in

C W N

h

CLODIUS and PHRYNE'S Brother.

e

o d

d

d

n

n

e

1

1.

e

h

S

n

r

Destroubled DHRINE was one of the prettiest Women in Atalantis. She had marry'd a Gentleman of a good Estate who lov'd his Bottle better than his Wife, and having had an Heir by her, thought all the Ends of Matrimony answer'd. If he did not part Beds it was more out of Decency than Love, he living with her in a Negligence which would have provok'd any Woman but Phryne to have taken a severe Vengeance. She was not above Five and Twenty, was Fair, well Shap'd, Witty, and withal fo Virtuous, that the would not admit of the least appearance of Gallantry, which was incompatible with Virtue. She had Lovers, but if she knew it she presently avoided them, to give no manner of Occasion of Scandal, which never touch'd her; and her Husband was look'd upon to be the dullest Happiest Wretch in the whole Island. Her Brother was a Companion of Clodius's, who having spent what was left him liv'd by Play, and had Money or none as Luck went. The Run having been a long time against Him, and all

S

to

CC

to

gi

ho

Br

lat

an

in

Ti

he

fhe

dle

up

Ica

up

Ni

unc

felf

bef

the

her

Wit

all his Friends being tir'd with Lending, he was at last so reduc'd that he wanted a Crown for his Club, which Clodius refus'd to lend He had observ'd that he never talk'd of his Sister without Transport, and laid himfelf open to a Bribe of Five Hundred Crowns to procure her for him. Clodius gave him a Hundred in Hand to encourage him, and lose to Phryne, who lov'd Play as well as her Brother but had the Discretion not to hurt her self by it. He was for a Week or Two very assiduous in his Visits, which she wonder'd at; he feldom coming above once or twice a Year before that Time. would now lose Ten or Twenty Crowns a Night to her, and Clodius constantly reimburs'd him, tho' all that while he was not fo much as mention'd: For had Phryne conceiv'd the least Jealousy of her Brother's Design upon her, her Doors had always been fhut against him. Clodius in the End grew impatient, to which the parting with his Money very much contributed; and let Phryne's Brother know, that if he did not find some better Effects of his Management he should with-hold his Bounty. The Brother fearing to lose the remaining Four Hundred Crowns, so contriv'd the Matter, that some Merry Fellows kept the Husband out all Night, and he admitted the Lover privately privately into his House and Bed-chamber. where he grop'd his Way to Bed, while Phryne and her Brother flay'd up at Picket. The Brother lock'd Clodius in for fear of the Servants, and pretended to his Sifter 'twas to prevent her going to Bed a Winner Phryne enquir'd whether her Husband was come, and he telling her he was gone Fuddled to Bed, he had no great Difficulty to persuade her to play on. One may imagine what Clodius's Head was full of, and how eager his Expectations were. But Phryne's Brother would not let her fir till it was fo late that she had fent all her Servants to Bed. and some time after was for going her self in a wonderful good Humour, having won Twenty Crowns running. Her Brother gave her the Key of her Bed-Chamber, and when she had unlock'd the Door put out the Candle, as if by Accident. She would have call'd up her Servants : But he said, By no means ; I can find the way, if you can; we kept them up too late, and will not disturb the House to Night. Phryne took hold of the Excuse, undrest her self in the Dark, and threw her felf into Bed to Clodius, who as had been before concerted between him and her Brother, acted the Sot till he thought he had her safe, and then took her to his Arms with fuch Fury that she soon distinguish'd the

e

e

a 1-

ot

n-

e-

en

w

et

ot

nt

0-

ur

r,

pl

the difference between his Embrace and her Husband's. It is impossible to express the Surprize the was in. She was a Thousand Times about to cry out, but Shame stopp'd her Mouth, and Love by degrees became Triumphant. It cou'd not be worse than it had been. Her Husband was a Brute. Her Bro. ther was the Occasion of it. Joy made her think her felf Innocent because she had been Ignorant. She diffembled the Mistake till it was Light, and Clodius driving away her Tears with his Kiffes, the role her felf to let out her Lover, and let in her Husband, with whom her Servants found her a-Bed in the Morning; no Body but her felf, Clodius and her Brother ever knowing the good Man was a Cuckold; for the liv'd and dy'd with the Character of the most faithful Wife in the World on por pur collrow adt

He as if by Accident. She would have call'd pher Servants : But he hid, By no morner : can find it a way, if you can ; no keep thous

o too late, and will not a furth the line to Webt. Plyne took hold of the France:

detelt her teli in the Dark, and threw her If into heat to Clodius, who as had been

elore concerned between him and her moier, actual the Soc till be thought he had

er fafe, and their took her to big Arms by the princip feed and that your to OT Ho

V

V

B

F

V

C

B

V

C

W

th

h

ar

N

of

0

he

lit

OL

th

re

Òr

fp

Отно.

T

e

d

ie

0-

er

en

ill

er

et th

he

bn

an

th

in

0

THO wanted nothing to recommend O him to the Esteem of Mankind, but Wit, Manners, and Virtue. He had a fine Name, a large Inheritance, and his Person was every way agreeable: But he was a Bubble to Fools, and a Cully to Jilts. His Friends were fuch as none else would converse with. His Mistresses such as none else cou'd love. He had the same Sense of Beauty in Women, and Merit in Men, and valu'd neither if there was any Difficulty in coming at it. He lov'd that Company that would be content with his Quality, and those Women who would be satisfy'd with his Purse. Thus he was hardly known among Persons of his own Rank but by his Name; and while he thought himself one of the Happiest Men alive, was a general Object of Contempt or Pity. In a word, he was a Courtier without Breeding, a Politician without Sense, and a Zealot without Religion. He had a Wife whom he was the only Person in the World that did not respect; and a Mistress, whom he was the only Person in the World that did not despise. His Wife with a vast Fortune, had every

a

u

la

h

er

to

0

tl

li

1.1.1

every other Quality that makes a Woman amiable. His Mistress had not one that was engaging, but her Sex. She was too young to be capable of the Pleasure of Love, and too Old to be Innocent. Never did Creature thew so early as she a Disposition to Vice, nor so early put it in Practice. She us'd to steal from the Boarding-School at Nine Years old, to tipple in an House of ill Fame, and had lost her Reputation before she cou'd lose her Maiden-head. She never knew what Modesty was; Impudence being so samiliar to her that she look'd on Decency as Impertinence; and wore Petticoats only because it was the Fashion. Otho, whose House was by the Side of a River, seeing her pass by one Summer's Evening in a Boat, spoke to her as rudely as was the manner of the Vulgar, and had as rude an Answer. He took this for Wit and Gaiety, follow'd her to a Garden of Pleasure, and thence to her Lodgings. He grew afterwards fo fond of her that his Constancy became troublesome, and she was so weary of him that even his Money did not please her. Otho complain'd of this to a Domestick of his, whose Function made him a very improper Confident in an Amour: He had an Itch of Scribling; and because he could Rhyme took himself for a Poet. Othe was in the same Mistake; the a could be should be the 114 with

and this usurp'd Talent pass'd him upon his Patron for one of the brightest Genius's, tho' he was the dullest Wight in Ata-To this Person Otho communicated his Misfortune, and begg'd him by his Eloquence, which he took to be irrefistible, to endeavour to reclaim her. But alas! What did all his Endeavours and Eloquence come to? The young Jilt foon made a Conquest of the Reverend Bard; and the Vexation that her Inconstancy gave Otho, added a Relish to the Joys of the new Lover. It happen'd some time after, a She Poet made her. Fulsome Addresses to the Generous Otho. who not knowing how to distinguish Flattery from Praise, was wonderfully delighted with her Fustian Compliments, and employ'd his Domestick to pay her his Acknowledgments, not only in her own Kind, but also in Money. The Man not considering his own Character, and hers, takes that infamous Office upon him, and gives the Lewdest Wretch in the Island a Certificate of her Virtue and Honour, which she exposes on all Occasions; and amidst her Lewdness and Infamy, is the greatest Fury of a Zealot that it ever produc'd. Thus was the unhappy Otho furrounded by Persons of both Sexes, who took as little Care of his Reputation as of their own; putting him upon all the Extravagances

P

te

ne

it

E

it

p

to

0

m

th

W

tl

W

F 131 E

travagances that reduce the Noble and Rich to Poverty and Contempt; affuring him, that Fiery Zeal would furmount all Opposition, and the Flame of it out-shine all the Impurer Flames that devour'd Him. Otho had furnish'd a pretty House not far from the City for this Inconstant Girl, and thither he us'd to go frequently, when she shew'd him any Tenderness; but having entrusted his Domestick Bard with his Amour, he waited for the Effects of his Sage Admonitions to reclaim her. The Poet told him from time to time, that he did not doubt of bringing her to herfelf, and routing all the Army of Lovers with which her Castle was daily befieg'd. In the mean while he was himself his most powerful and happy Rival. Otho impatient to have her once more in his Arms, orders his Coach to drive thither one Evening, when the Bard happen'd to be in Bed with his Mistress. He rapt at the Chamber Door. The Girl knew his Lordly Knock; and tho' she was not much frighted, as not much valuing him; the Terrors of the Poet put her Wits to work to conceal him. As good Luck would have it, the Chimney was full of Boughs and Greens, and the Bard at a hint from her, crept in behind them. Otho was then admitted; the Girl acted the Fond The field with the total

4

h

1,

1-

le

00

n

1-

e

1-

r,

d d

t

g

1-

e

)-

0

d

S.

rl

ıs

gskof

t

SHILL

Part to the Life. The Lover was transported, and having staid with her about Two Hours, he rose to play away the rest of the Night at the Groom-Porters; but having occasion to make use of a Looking-Glass, which had unhappily been forgotten by the Chamber-Maid, he in hast ran to the Chimney, and discharg'd his Liquid Burthen on the Boughs and his Rival, which he water'd all over as cleverly as if a Gardner had done it with his Watering-Pot; his Face, his Eyes, his Nose, his Mouth, every Part had its Share of the Show'r. The Girl had Compassion of him assoon as Otho was gone; she took off his Shirt and fent him home in one of her Shifts. Otho and his Poet being not more constant than their Mistress, she threw her felf on the World, and before she was Twenty had had as many Gallants as the Roman Harlot, who was carefs'd by a whole Legion.

MAURA.

fit

W.

hea

it

my

wa

COI

Pro

wa

wa

Li

Hi

try

Sh

hi

th

bu

St

ar

he

ti

A

W

I

n

f

r

HE Reign of King Roland was one of the Merriest that ever was: Love and a Bottle were the main Business; and the Politician found his Wit was worth nothing, unless it was to improve his own Pleasures, and contribute to his Masters. There was a Gentleman of a very particular Gout in his way of Living. He role always when others went to Bed; lay at the Top of his House; and lodg'd his Servants in the First Floor; Painted the Outside of it, and left it Wainscot within; and had as many Names as the Knight of St. George, all alluding to his Contempt of Day; as Lucifer, Break-a-Day, and the like; in which he was only Rival'd by a Puny Sot, who never got Drunk for Two or Three Days, but he was forc'd to Diet himself a Month afterwards. Lucifer about some Forty Years ago coming home before Day-light, which he always us'd to bring along with him, in a fond Fit got his Wife with Child, and by this Means has the World been so Happy in Maura, who Nine Months after made her felf first known to it. Her Amorous Dispofition ne

ve

ad

0-

vn

rs.

ar

ys

qc

he

nd

14

u-

r.

as

er he

er-

go he

1 2

y

III

er 0-

no

fition was visible before she got into her Teens; and at Twelve it was a Question. Who cou'd drink most, She or her Father. Wine is not the best Guaranty of a Maidenhead; and whether she made a Present of it to her Husband Maurus or to the Butler. my Memoirs do not determine. was of all Mankind the fittest Match she could have met with. He was Vain and Prodigal; he lov'd Shew and Luxury. was a great Pretender to Business; and if he was not Rich he had Cunning enough to Live as if he was, and to be thought fo. His Birth was mean; his Education in a Pantry. The First Traffick he drove was in Old Shoes and broken Bottles; but Fortune and his Conscience acted so happily in concert, that having left his Master just enough to bury him, he fet up for himself with his Stock; and by Gaming, Jobbing, Tricking, and good Luck, if he did not get an Estate, he got the Credit of one; to which he in time added the Appearance, by raising a flately Edifice for Maura in the Country; where he was willing to send her, that if he cou'd not give over her Intrigues, she might at least conceal them. But that was not at all agreeable to Maura's Humour: If the had a Lover the would have it known, to raise the Envy of all the Neighbouring Belles

W

ad

to

lo

an

an

W

Bu

of

of

bl

H

to

WP

21

m

ci

F

b

V

V

0

Belles and Coquets. The Pleasure of Love was nothing to her to the Pleasure of shew. She took a Pride to dress her self like a Diana, and rid about the Woods with her Swains array'd all in their Rural Live. ries. Her Lovers knew her Vanity, and gave themselves no trouble to keep their Happiness a Secret. They boasted of her Favours, and she boasted of theirs. Every Body knew Maurus was a Cuckold; and as he would often fay himself, that was the only Thing that made Cuckoldom troublefome; People were so impertinent as to point at him where-ever he went, as if a Cuckold had been as rare an Animal as a Maurus often begg'd his Wife Rhinoceros. to have a little compassion of him, and she might do what the would if the did it with discretion. Maura laught at the Fool's Stupidity, who was not sensible of the Glory there is in Gallantry: And leaving him to the Flouts and Fleers of all the Clowns in the Country; for when he travell'd through the Villages, it was as bad as running the Gauntlet, she was every Day visited by fome new Gallant; and at last the Number of her Lovers became so large, that had they been muster'd together, they would have look'd rather like an Army than an Assembly. The most distinguish'd of them ve

V-

elf

th

e.

nd

ir

er

ry

as

10

e-

to

2

a

fe

10

th

1-

y

0

n

h

ie

y

er

d

d

n

n

35

was Nessus a Common Sharper, who to the Scandal of the Quality of the Island, was admitted into their Cabinets when he ought to have been fent to the Gibbet. The Fellow was an odd Composition of Cowardice and Impudence, of Pleasantry and Nonsense; and had he not been too much a Rascal would have made a Finish'd Coxcomb. But a Rogue has something too horrible in him to make a Subject for Satyr, and instead of making a Jest of Nessus one cannot think of him without trembling: So many Bubbles has he reduc'd to Beggary, so many Heirs sent to the Armies, so many Heiresses to the Stews; yet in all Publick Places who but Nessus, for the Marshal of their Pleasures? Nessus is Treasurer to the Ball, and Banker to the Basset. Nessus raps at my Lady's Bed-chamber, and enters it as freely as if he was to dress her: Nessus calls for Chocolate, and cries, Damn him, if it is not ready he'll vanish, for he has Fifty Visits to make, and the Ladies will be all stirring else. Nessus kisses the Wife and cocks at the Husband; lives with the Women as Horner did, because their Husbands are in hopes that he'll be contented with cheating them. He had the Reputation of Courage, till he was kick'd out of a Coffee House for want of Half a Crown to pay

bai

he

and

Ch

tati

and

Ma

bra

tak

Ho

Di

till

me

do

Be

or

as

to

01

2

1

d

1

1

2

pay an old Debt, and denying it rather than discover his Indigence. For with all his Bubbles, Neffus is himself a Bubble, and fpends on a Common Strumper, what the less Common ones lavish on him. This Man of Honour was Maura's Reigning Fa. vourite, and to entertain him in the Cool Summer Evenings, she had an Arbor built over a River, about Half a Mile from her House, where she us'd to lock her felf up to give a Loofe to Love and Wine, and that with so much Excess and Extravagance, that one dares not suffer it to live in Ones Memory. The Open Sashes, Joyous Airs, Amorous Toying, Flowing Glasses; the wild Mixture of Intemperance and Passion, the Glowing Cheeks, Humid Eyes, and all the Wanton Images of Riot and Lust, were there display'd, and with so much License as if they both were Proud of giving such Offence to the Blushing Spectators. When Maurus return'd to his Villa, this Incident was too flagrant not to come to his Knowledge; he had put up a Thousand Affronts of this kind, but this he could not bear; it was too outragious. He flies to Lucifer, breaks out into the most violent Passion; Damns him and his Daughter, and threatens to be reveng'd in the most exemplary manner. The Father curses her as much as the Husband, lan

his

ind

he

his

a.

loc

ilt

er

to

at

at

e-

A-Id

10

10

18

if

e

15

0

e

0

band, exasperates him the more, and swears he will himself be Witness of his Vengeance. In this Rage they ran to Maura's Chamber, where they find her a-Bed meditating on the Extasse of the past Evening. and enjoying those Raptures in Imagination. Maurus with inexpressible Vehemence upbraided her with her Infamy and his, and taking her out of Bed lash'd her with his Horse-Whip in her Father's Presence: The Old Man animating him to continue his Discipline, when he was about to give over; till she fell on her Knees, promis'd Amendment of Life, and begg'd both their Pardons: Which having obtain'd she went to Bed again, slept Maurus's Lashes out of her Head, and Nessus softer Embraces into it: order'd her Coach to be got ready affoon as her Husband was a Horseback, to return to the City; and before he was Two Leagues on his Way, Nessus and Maura, the one like a River God, the other like a River Nymph, acted the former Scene over again; which he compleated with the Loss of Four Hundred Crowns to her Lover; and not having Money enough to pay him, he had the Gallantry to take her Necklace in Pawn for it; and at the next Assembly his own Dirty Mistress appear'd with it, to the terrible Mortification of Maura, and the wonderful Delight

m

W

Ra

Ro

Sh

ly.

die

kle

fhe

fin

eit

[p

ty

ba

W

fh

Cr

0

CO

le

Va

fo

he

ar

W

ha

W

Ċa

ar

W

light of the whole Company. The Priest of the Villa having at the defire of Maura undertaken to School his Wife for her late Pranks, she flung a Glass of Wine in his Face; and what mortify'd him much more turn'd him out without giving him another, The Priest takes an Opportunity to shew his Resentment, and by a set Discourse reproves her ill Conduct; which was fo far from having any Effect upon Maura, that the next time she went to the Temple she carry'd her Monkey with her, and plac'd him over against the Tripos, to chatter and make Mouths while the Sacred Oracles were difpenfing. The Scandal of which was the greater, for that no Body was fo zealous for the Temple as was Maura. She would Drink, She would Love, She would Play with none that were not for the Temple. Maurus was a Leader of that Party, and had by his affected Zeal acquir'd the Reputation of a Wife, Experienc'd Person; insomuch that He and his Wife thought the State could not subsist without him. But as to his other Abilities, Maura always made a Jest of him, and as she was far from endeavouring to conceal her Lewdness, so was the from Ambition in the Practice of it. Her very Servants were in the List of her Lovers, and the Butler so forward and samiliar t 9

S

9

W

d

ar

ne

'd

br

es

ch

fo

he

ald

mind

pu-

in-

the

iar

miliar, that he could not help kiffing her, and toying with her, even before Company; To which she would only say, What an impudent Rascal he is; But, hang him, he's such a pleasant Rogue, I can't have the Heart to part with bim. She did not serve a Footman of hers so tender-Maura after the Fashion of the French Ladies, made no Scruple to let her Footman buckle her Shoes, and if the lik'd any one of them he wou'd often be garter'd by him to shew her fine Leg. She had once a Fellow, who was either ignorant of her Meaning, or out of Respect to her pretended to be so. He having ty'd her Garters, the ask'd him, If that Favour had no Effect upon him? The Fool bow'd, and was going away. Ay, Ay, Get thee gone, said he, for a Blockhead. I will have no such stupid Creatures about me; and the next Day paid him off, and turn'd him out of her Service. content with this open Enjoyment of her own lewd Desires, she encourag'd it in her Servants of both Sexes And her whole House follow'd the Example of their Mistress. her felf would frequently be one amongst them, and took a Delight to see them play their But wanton Pranks when they were Tipfey. ade had a very capacious Bowl of the finest China, enwhich she us'd to fill with a certain Liquor, vas call'd, in the Language of the Country, Punch, it. and Neffus and his Companions were her most ner welcome Guests to it; when, with a noble fa-Emu-

P

di

h

an

W

th

C

Fa

in

So

cry

ran

Ki

of

the

and

me

lon

har

did

hia

figl

den

her

her

till

his

the

told

as e

him

Emulation she endeavour'd to demonstrate to them, that she was not the weakest Vessel. This Bowl in one of her Frolicks she fill'd for her Servants only, making an Order that none of the Females should partake of it, unless they cou'd leap over it. The Bowl was plac'd in the Middle of the Room. The Maids, as their Mistress had done before 'em, flung all that was under their Petticoats over it with great Nimbleness; and just as they were about to begin the Combat with it, comes Maurus, to the Terror of his Wife and Domesticks, As for being caught over a Punch-Bowl, that gave her no manner of Disquiet; but to be furpriz'd in that Company, she was afraid would expose her too much; and that she might not be thought to have made it for them, she presently snatch'd it up and threw it out at the Window, where, what she valu'd much more than the Bowl, the dear Liquor as well as the China, became a Sacrifice to her Fears of Maurus. At other Times she would give them Wine and Money for Merry-Bouts, and amorous Assignations; and when they were in the Middle of their Jollity, the Candles must be put out, that she might come in for a Share of the Pastime. She happen'd one Night to fall to the Coachman's Lot; who finding by her Dress that his Fortune was better than he expected, resolv'd to know who the was, and made a Cross in her Back with Piece S

11

h

ut

ıs,

S.

at

be

iid

he

for

ew

u'd

as

her

u'd

uts,

hey

lan-

Piece of Chalk, which he told to the Launi dry-Maid, and she to the rest of the Houshold. A little after, she came into the Hall and call'd for a Light; the Servants ran in with Candles, and she march'd in the midst of them, dreft in a Black-Silk Mantua, with the Cross of St. Andrew staring them in the Face; at which they alloburst out a Laughing; and one of them rubbing it out, she was so far from being asham'd of it, that she only cry'd, I'll be too hard for him next time, I'll warrant ye. This Incident, tho' not of the same Kind in all the Parts of it, puts me in Mind of the Story of a great Lady of the Court in the same Reign, which was a Reign of Love and Pleasure. This Lady, who was by no means a Vestal, cast her Eyes on a Valet belonging to a Prince of the Court, one of the handsomest Men of his Time; and his Valet did not come thort of him; which procur'd him many a Blessing, that the greatest Lords figh'd after in vain. The Lady had a Confident in her Family, who she made use of in her Amours, and him the engag'd to go on her Errand to the Valet, with whom he had e in till then no Acquaintance. In Obedience to one his Lady's Commands he took the Valet to vho the Tavern, gave him a Bottle of Wine, and bettold him, it was in his Power to be as happy ho as even his Master. In short, he confess'd to h a him, that there was a Lady of great Quality eco H 2

111

T

W

ai

na

in

gy

po

us

ac

A

fa.

ry

Be

an hi

A

up

an Ti

wi

th

ly

fer

pu Ro

the

in love with him, but for Reasons she did not think fit to declare, he must not see her, nor know her. The Fellow made no Difficulty of embracing the Party on my Lady's own Terms; which were, that he should come to a certain Place appointed, where he was to be led blindfold to that of Affignation with the Accordingly, he met his Brother Va. let, put himself into his Hands, who ty'd his Handkerchief before his Eyes, led him thro' many Turnings and Windings to an Apartment, where there was not the least Glimpse of Light. But as far as his other Senses cou'd help him, every Thing was inviting. Valet found that he was left by a Lady's Bedfide; and as he had ventur'd fo far, he was refolv'd to go into it. A Word was not faid on either Side: He was receiv'd as well as he cou'd have wish'd for; and about two Hours after, his Brother Valet came for him, help'd dress him; and blindfold, as he was, led him back the same way as they came. This Adventure, as extraordinary as it was, he renew'd feveral Times, and was well enough paid for it. But at last his Curiosity was such, that he resolv'd to regale his Sight, as well as his other Senses, and carrying a Wax-Candle in his Pocket, with Tools to strike a Light; he took hold of an Opportunity while my Lady was taking a Nap, struck a Light, discover'd who she was, put it out again, and was afterwards led off as usual The

t

1

y

n

0

e

1è

a-

is

0

t-

se

i'd

he

d-

re-

On

a'd

er,

ess

ck

re,

ral

But

v'd

ind

ith

an

ap,

til

ual

h

The Lady had an Intrigue with his Master, whom he acquainted with what had happen'd, and the Novelty of the Adventure made him desirous to experiment it. As there was no great Dissemblance between them, either in Shape or Features, and as the Time of Affignation was generally in the Dusk of the Evening, it was no hard Matter for the Prince, difguis'd in his own Livery, to put himself in the Valet's Place; which he did at the next Appointment; was blinded, and led as his Man us'd to be to her Ladyship, whom he soon made acquainted with his Person and Quality. The Agreement being, that not a Word shou'd be faid, the Lady took no Notice of the Discovery, but when he was Napping, stole out of Bed, and put a dirty old Drab of her Family in her Room. The Prince lay till Day-light, and the Hankerchief being dropt off, found, to his Confusion, a wither'd, wrinkled Hag in his Arms. The old Woman endeavour'd to make up with Fondness, what she wanted in Youth and Beauty, as her Lady had instructed her. The Prince thinking he had no body else in Bed with him, was enrag'd at his Valet for putting that trick upon him; went Home immediately, faid nothing, but drubb'd him foundly, and fent him packing. Thus was the Lady's Reputation fav'd, and by the very Means the Rogue took to ruin it; every one laugh'd at the Prince's Amour, and no Body believ'd it to H 3 be

to

fen

gar

the

Co

25

we

a P

rag

def

me

An

M

wh

TI

Pr

Be

Co

Vi Ki

th

bu

CO

or

T

lai

W

or

Fa

q

ni

be any Thing but a Trick of the Lady to be

reveng'd on him for his Inconstancy.

To return to Maura. It happen'd that her Husband was oblig'd to make a Voyage on some important Negotiation: For the World was as much mistaken in Maurus's Politicks as they were in his Fortune. They took him to be Rich, and he was a Beggar. They took him to be Wife, and he was a Fool. In this Absence of his, Nessus was not content to come within Half a Mile of her; Maurus's House and Bed were his. There was nothing but The whole Time Balls and Entertainments. was one continual Riot. Maurus at his Return found his Purse and his Cellar empty. But the Traffick he had made fill'd both again. And if Wine did not put an end to his Wife's Amours with her Life, the Law was most likely to make a Widow of her.

trus. The old Woman endeavour'd to make

of Hibernia, who was a Person of great Magnificence, and besides the Favour of his Master, which he enjoyed in a great Portion, was Lord of a vast Patrimonial Estate, which enabled him to keep one of the best Provincial Courts in the whole Empire: His own Family was numerous; his Daughters were arrived

C

r

S

y

n

t

C

n

d

y

S

1,

h

ıl

1 10

to that Age, in which their Sex begins to be sensible of their Privileges; and their Beauties gave them no unreasonable Pretences, to think they had the Prerogative of all others of the Country, as well in Right of their Perfections as Quality. His Three Sons were now all well accomplish'd, but the Eldest, Offorio, was a Person who had given those Proofs of his Courage and Abilities to the World, that he was deservedly reputed one of the bravest Gentlemen alive; his Successes in the Wars, and in his Amours, were always glorious, and in both his Merits and his Fortune still made it disputable which of them most promoted his Conquests. The Authority of the Father, the Virtue and Prudence of the Mother, the Gallantry and Beauty of the Children, drew together such a Concourse of the Nobility and Gentry, that the Viceroy's Court had no small resemblance of the King's; and yet when Clarinda first appear'd there, the presently became the Idol of one Sex, but the Envy of the other: The Ladies, who cou'd spy no Fault in her Face, in her Stature or Mien, in her Wit or Deportment, in a short Time began to blame her Conduct: The Gallants of the Court and Town made their Refort where she frequented, she was desired of every one that had Quality enough, to pretend to her Favour; Comedies and Balls were more frequently appointed then it was usual in Hibernia; and some of the Court-Wits, who would H 4 not

not allow themselves Thought enough to write tentible of the

enis

e d

ects

fhe

rim

ben

las,

nd

efig

o le

orri

ecol

hose

ures

Reaf

he

nig

n M

etr

vha

t.W

er

fh

on

ap

tio

To

ied

a

0

y.

Plays, made Prologues, rolgive

At every publick Meeting, some one or o. ther took the Opportunity to pay her some ex. traordinary Instance of his Respect. Offerio had so many Advantages over all the rest, that it is not to be wondred at, if his Addresses met the best Reception. He visited her often; he o. mitted no Occasion of seeing her, either in publick or private, and gave her such Eviden. ces of his Passion, as could not but convince her of it; he made Presents to Philenis, and by that Means had her own Council in Pension; fo that she could take no Resolutions, but what were in his Favour, nor discover her Sentiments, but immediately he had notice of them: For Philenis was the only Person she had entire Confidence in, and for whom she had nothing of Reserve. One Morning, says Clarinda to her, How impossible is it to resist the Courtship of Offorio? My Lord, since his coming to his own Country, having tempted me from mine, either despites me as a Stranger, or has received some former Commerce, or has abandoned himself to the Debauch; I have little of his Company, and his Kindnesses are both rarer and less agreeable than formerly. What Reason is there I should reserve my self for him only, that never gives himself to me, but when he knows not what else to do with himself? None in the World, Madam, replied Philenis, enis, no more than that you should fast, when e does not come Home to Dinner; if he negeds, must you therefore neglect you self? the has found out other ways of passing his rime to his Content, does it oblige you to pend your Days in Misery and Complaints? las, Madam! Life is an uncertain Thing, nd at the best, those Minutes of it that are eligned by Fate for Happiness, are so few, that olet any of them pass unemploy'd, is an inorrigible Error, and a loss that is but meanly ecompenced, by the Opinion one gains among hose only that are past the relishing of Pleaures. I did not think, fays Clarinda, so much leason cou'd be given for Sinning; I thought he most cou'd be said for it, was that Passion night excuse Women in Love, as it does Men Murder: But be it as it will, my Heart has etrayed me to Osorio, and I blush to think what his Success will be at the next Assault. was not long before the diligent Intelligener sent Advice of this to Osforio. The Hour fhis Visit was assigned, and all Things so ontrived, that he must needs be infinitely appy, if there were as much Felicity in Fruion as Men fancy to themselves beforehand. lowever these two Lovers were so well satised with one another, that they lived in an ex-& Correspondence; no Jealousies, no Caprices, olittlePeeks disturbed goodHumour, no unhapvAccidents put them out of their Measures; till Cla-

1

e

e

r

h

t

trug

imf

Lady

he

rde

which

ess

oh

lear

ref

he!

Perf

itic

o e

ier,

ir,

fy

vit

Gla

ie,

ter

his

as

XC

ide

ha

he

0 1

Dif

he

va

Clarinda, weary of so easy Delights, took a Freak in her Head, and would needs appoint her Gallant a Rendezvous Abroad; she told him, she had by Accident been at one of the Gardens near the Town, where they sell their Fruit, and the choicest of all Sorts, and where was the prettiest Labyrinth for Lovers to lose them. felves in, that could be imagined; she desired he would meet her there the next Day, an Hour before Sun, without any Retinue, that they might not be known; he easily agreed to any Thing she propos'd, and being a Frollick of her own, the was the earliest up, the and her Woman put on the Dress of the sprucest of those Sort of Girls, that carry Fruit among the Persons of Quality, at the Theatres and publick Parades, and with their Baskets on their Arms, went privately out of her Lodgings to the Place appointed; they knockt up the Gardiners, and demanded to have Entrance, and have such and fuch Fruits gathered; the Fellows went ; bout what they were directed; and one of them a lufty young Springle, cafting his Eye upon these new Customers, and observing a more than ordinary Beauty in them, when he had gathered what he was bid, presented them their Baskets; and Philenis looking for Money to pay them, pull'd out a piece of Gold, and offered him; but the Youth laying hold of Clarinda, said he had rather be paid in another Coin, and began rudely to kiss her; whilst they were Aruga

her the

ens

nd he

m.

ed

an

lat eed

olhe

elt

ng

nd

eir

he

rs, ch

3

em

on

lad

eir

to

of-

la-

in,

ere

ıg.

truggling, Osforio came in, but not thinking imself concerned, was walking in, when the lady called him to her Affistance; he knew he Voice, and turning about with some Diforder, advanced in halt towards the Scuffle. which the Fellow perceiving, left off his Rudees and stept aside, and she addressing her self ohim, faid, Sir, I had like to have paid too lear for this Fruit, and it is but just I should resent it to my Rescuer. He thought he knew he Sound, but the Disguise had so altered the erson, that looking on her as one of the Conition she appeared in, he said, he had no Mind o eat any so early, and was turning away from er, when she laid hold of his Arm, and said, ir, here is somewhat you will have a mind to fyou look upon it; this little Importunity, with the Tone in which she spoke, and the flance of her Eye opened his; Clarinda, says e, I did not think I should have had so dangerous a Rival, I must chastise the Insolence of his Fellow; says she, I believe his Fear of you as already done that, and his Ignorance may xcuse him from any other Punishment; and beides, it's best for us he should be indemnissed by hat, for we have no desire to be known here; he took him by the Hand, and they walked inothe Labyrinth, Philenis following them at a Distance; and after some Entertainment there, hey returned, and went out of the Garden; he vaited on her to the Vineyard behind her Gar-

of I

cum

was

he t

hre

the him

tis

am Cri

be 1

me Lit

wh

Bu

Ab

for

rel

H

Wa

lei

be

to

ot

Vi

b

a

le

N in

F

dens, where, when she was entred, he went of to the Place he appointed his Servants and Cha. riot to attend him; after he parted from her he began to reflect upon his Morning Adventure he could not conceive her Design, to give her felf and him that trouble to no end, but the Hazard of giving Scandal; he judged she had not been long enough in the Country, to have used this way of Assignation to other Persons that had not his Opportunities: He was not at all satisfied with her, and concluded it a Light. ness of Mind, which he could not approve of The young Gardiner Cornelius, who after his Fright was a little over, found the Relish of the ravished Kisses on his Lips, set himself to watch the two Women and this Gentleman; he followed them at a Distance, till he observed where the Women entred, and then returned, with a thousand Imaginations in his Noddle, that a long time after disquieted him. Offerio continued his ordinary Vitits, and the Lady's Charms quickly put away the Difgust he had taken, and he was more in Love than ever; yet a while after it happened, that being engaged in some Affair, that he could not free himself from, he missed an Appointment given him; Clarinda fpent the Time very unquietly, she began to be jealous, that Offorio's Passion might be grow. ing cool, or that he had fome new Intrigue; the impeached Philenis, for to often magnifying his Riches and good Qualities, she accused him Cha.

her,

ure

her

the had

lave

fons

not

ght.

Of.

his

the

tch

fol.

ere h a

t a

ıti-

ms

ind iile

me

he

ida

be W-

e ;

ng

im

of

of Infidelity, and said, that a Man in his Cirtof cumstances, that was guilty of the least Neglect. was never to be pardoned, or at least, not till he had suffered ten-fold in the same kind; she hreatned him severely, and was going to pass the dreadful Sentence of Indifferency against him; when she checkt her self; well, says she, his Folly to determine any thing of him, till I am truly informed of all the Aggravations of his Crime; if the Expressions of my Resentment be not proportioned to his Offence, he will think me easy to be imposed on, and he will take a Liberty in a short time, to use me as a Wise, which none must ever have a Privilege to do. But, my Lord, I must know the Secret of this Absence, and I will be the Discoverer my self, for you are too much his Friend, to be entirely relied on in the Enquiry. This Evening a new Habit was brought Home for the Page, which was ordered against the next approaching Solemnity; do you send for it into your Chamber, on pretence that I have directed somewhat to be altered about it, and let that, with the other Accourrements of fuch an Officer, be provided ready in the Garden-house, in the Morning by the dawn of Day; I will carry him a Visit, as from my felf, and by that Pretence, will learn among his Servants, how he spent this Night. The next Day very early, this was put in Execution; the Lady was drest in her Page's Habit, lest Philenis in the Grrden-house to attend

glin

and

der

dov

the

but

his

her

I co

wit

felf

Ha

no

chi

plo

let

ble

int

Vo

Lil

Ch

bee

it t

he

fay

Ju

an

ke

Wi

Wi

tend her Return, and goes to the Palace of the Viceroy, and coming to Offorio's Apartment the went up into his Anti-Chamber very brisk ly, where two of the Officers of his Chambe were attending half asleep; but being rouze by the bustling the young Gentleman made, they beckned him to make less Noise, which he ta king no Notice of, advanced in the same manner to them, and defired to be admitted to their Lord, with a Message he had to deliver from the Lady Clarinda. The Officers seeing this Rudeness, told him, they believed he had not been long in the Service of any Person of Quality, or he would have understood better, how he ought to make his Approaches towards them. They said, their Lord went late to Bed, and that none should come in till he call'd; she was incensed at this Answer, so little Satisfactory to her, to the Point she had given her self so much trouble to be resolved in. She prest between them to the Door, and knockt hard, which made the Gentlemen lay hold of her,to take her away by force, and turn her out of the Palace; but she struggling with them, made such a stir, that the Lord call'd to know what was the Matter? and one going in, he anger-Iy ask'd what meant that Noise, who was told the whole Rudeness of the Page; he ordered his Admittance, and being willing to receive the Message privately, commanded his Servant to stay without, and shut the Door. The Struggling the

ent

isk.

ber

Zee

hey

ta-

an-

reir

om

his

not

ua-

OW

em.

and

Was

ory

fo

be-

rd,

,to

the

ide

hat

er-

blc

ed

he

to

ıg-

ng

gling had raised a most lovely Red in her Face, and so disorder'd her Hair, that was trus'd up under a Peruke, that the long Trails of it falling down as the made her Bows, in advancing to the Bedside, he needed no other Discovery, but raising himself in his Bed, he reached out his Arm and pull'd her to him, and embracing her, after a thousand Kisses, told her, Madam, I confess the Crime you come to reproach me with, and declare the committing it, was it felf a cruel Punishment, since it prevented the Happiness of seeing you last Night. Those are no Punishments, my Lord, says she, which we chuse; and since you have chosen other Employments for that little time you promifed to let apart for me, I come to ease you of the Trouble of making any Excuses, and to resign back into your Hands, all your Obligations and Vows of Perseverance; it is better to bestow Liberty upon the Prisoner that has broke his Chains, than to leave him the Glory of having been his own Deliverer. You shall never have it to boast of, that you have forfaken Clarinda. She was proceeding to more Bitterness, when he interrupted her with a Sigh: Ah, Madam! lays he, you are too sudden in passing your Judgment on me before you hear me. an unforeseen and irresistible Accident that kept me from you, and when you hear it, you will confess that you ought not to be angry with me, unless you will impute Misfortune as a Crime,

a Crime, and believe Punishments were devised bell for the Unhappy, not for the Guilty. I was lat fay: Night invited to a Treat, by some of the Of wh ficers of my Army, I do not often engage in on; those Entertainments, but to endear those brave fay: Men, who are ready to venture their Lives at sary my Command, I sometimes spend an Hourg whi Two at the most, chearfully with them; the WOI time appointed for this Meeting, and the ordi Bed nary Measure of my Stay with them, agreed fo well with my Appointment with you, that I could not refuse them; but as we were ready to break up, your Lord came in upon us teither wanting other Company, or being in Quest of some of ours. We were all very for. ward to pay him those Respects that are due to his Quality, and to the Reputation he just ly holds among Soldiers; and a Glass or two going round, had so improved the Humourhe had put himself into in some other Place, that he would take upon him to give Law to us all which I wou'd not have allow'd to any Body, not so nearly related to you; he pressed so upon us, that without being rude to him, we could not break up, till we all were become as unruly as he, and I believe 'tis not two Hours fince we parted. This, fays she (kissing him, rather to try if his Zeal justified his Words, than out of Kindness at that time) shall serve for once; but for the future, when any thing is preferable by you to my Company, I shall be-

ma

you

tha

vili

sho

tha

had

pre ho

co

for

up

wl

m

ca

af

in

E

th

pl

Led

all

Jf.

ave

18

r or

the

rdi.

eed

hat

ea.

us,

g for

due

ust-

CWO

r he

t he

all.

ody,

d fo

We

ome

ours

nim,

ords,

believe you begin not to value it. Madam. fays he, I refer my telf to my future Services, which shall sufficiently clear me of all Suspicion; upon those Terms, I leave you to your Rest, fays she, which I perceive is now more necesfary for you, than any further Justifications, which I refer to our Meeting this Evening: He would have kept her, but she sprang from the Bed-side, and he called his Servants, and commanded the discreetest of them, to wait on that young Gentleman out of the Palace, but first, that they should beg her Pardon for their Incivility to her, and that from thenceforth they hould not at any time refuse Admittance to any that came from Clarinda, whatever Orders they had given them in the general. She departed pretty well satisfied, and return'd to the Gardenhouse where Philanis attended her, and the Lord composed himself to Rest as soon as he could, for the Reflections he could not avoid to make upon this Adventure; about three Hours after, when he was rising, Polyphon, one of those Commanders who had been with him over Night, came to visit him, and to enquire how he did, after that unusal Skirmish he had been engag'd He told him, he suffer'd deeply for that in. Excess, and was resolved not to allow himself the like Liberty again for any Respect; Polyerve phon told him, it was for want of use, and he ning would find it to agree with him after a little hall Practice; I had rather, said Osforio, you and bethe rest of my Friends would find it as inconvenient

var

to

gre

ha

C

t is

Thi

end

ot

vil

nti

efo

er

ot

avi

he'r

er.

fit

as I

ate

Bu

o r

y h

ord

ules

ays

ere

har

ma

nient as I do, for I look upon Drinking, to bea Vice as unbecoming Soldiers as any Profession whatfoever. My Lord, says he, merrily, thatis a Doctrine will hardly obtain among us, while we are out of Action; in time of War 'tise nough to be sober; in Peace, we have nothing else to do but drink and make Love. Does your Lordship hear nothing of the King's Designs this Spring? I heard, said Offorio, some Ships of the Batavians, have contrary to the late Peace, made a Descent on the Coast of Offorio, and that they are preparing to fet out a great Fleet to Sea but how the King resents it, we do not yet un derstand. Within a few Days after, Offoriore ceived Orders to repair to Court, to take the Command of a Squadron of the Fleet, that wa preparing to punish the Insolences of those Bar barians; and some Days afterwards, he told Po lyphon, in the Discourse of his Preparations so his Voyage, that he had been engaged in a Affair of Love, that would have been trouble afte some to him upon this Occasion, if his Passio had not been a little rebated, by some Indi cretions of the Person he was engaged with But, fays he, I leave amongst you one of the most beautiful Persons in the World, and if h were not somewhat so importune, the most My Lord, says Polyphon, you nee not name her, for your Amour has not been great a Secrecy as you imagined, and if you for abandon your Interests in her, every one may foly without disobliging you, pretend to his own A Val

bea vantages .-- I am not so ill-natured, says Offorio, fion to envy my Friends their good Fortune, nor so at is great a Fool, to expect to confine a Humour, hill that I know hates all Constraint. And since can make her no Assurances of my Return, s e. ing t is just I should leave her to her own Liberty. This was a sufficient Evidence of an Indiffeour this ency, that not long before, all the World could the not have convinced him, he should ever be nade suilty of. The News of the Town, carried the hey ntimation of his being commanded to Court, the efore he himself brought it, to Clarinda; it put er into a thousand Troubles, which she did un ot long defer to let him know; for his Affairs o re the aving kept him one Day from waiting on her, Wa he next Morning he received this Billet from Bar er. Tou need not join Unkindness with the Ne-Po fity of your leaving me; the one or the other fo as Force enough to kill Clarinda. This passioat ate Reprehension of his Neglect, made him ble asten to wait on her, to make his best Excuses. But Clarinda after a while, thought she lost dil oo much time in this desolate Stateshe was in the y his Absence; during the Weakness of her ord, she was obliged by the Decencies and i i ules of a conjugal State, to pass the whole ays in his Chamber, to receive all her Visits ere, and could have no Conversation, but har he or the old Lady Sophonio his Mother, fome of his Relations were privy to: She folved therefore to take her Satisfaction in amanner she could; she had entertained a lit-

y

al

li

П

y

m

di

ar

th

fh

m

pr

ĥa

C

m

Sa:

ar

m

th

to

fer

læ

be

rin

We

us

hir

as

fin

fai

CO

tle before the Combat, a sprightly young Fel. low, in Quality of a Footman, who from the time of being entertained in her Service, had expressed all the Diligence and Observance that was possible; he was of a middle Stature, well set, active of Body, and of a ruddy Complexi. on; and when she began to observe him, she foon perceived that he used to look on her of ten, with more Concern than Servants of that fort have Audacity to do, on Persons of her Rank; she began to think she had seen his Face somewhere before he came into her Family, and this inflamed her Desires, and she began to fancy he might be some Person of better Condition then he appeared, who, overcome by his Passion for her, had in that Disguise, sough to be near her Person. Whilst she flattered her felf with this Imagination, she began to find a Inclination for him, and judging the Opportunity favourable, to shew Pity, as well as to gratify her own Appetite, one Night, as he was called to take the Lights, to carry them be fore her to her own Apartment, from her Lord's the took Occasion to send away her other At tendants, in some Employments she found so them; when he had fet down the Candles, say she with a pleasant Countenance, and with Look that might encourage the most timorou Lover; Cornelius, I cannot put it out of my Thoughts, that I have feen you fomewhere before you came into my Service; pray te me, if I did, on what Occasion it was? The youn

Fel.

the

had

that

well

exi.

she

of.

that

her

Face

rily,

n to

Con-

y his

1ght

her

d an

rtu

s to

s he

be

rd's

At

l fo

fay

th

rou

my

ere

te

Th

un

young Man surprized, between Joy and Fear, at that unexpected Question, immediately falling on his Knees, said, Madam, you have seen me, but if I tell you the Occasion, perhaps you will turn me out of your Service, and then I am undone for ever; I am fure it will cost me my little Wits, if not my Life; for in the Condition I am now, I know not what I do, when I am out of your Sight, and am once a Day, in the mind to hang my felf, but when I think I shall never see you afterwards, I cannot find in my Heart to do it. This foolish way of expressing himself, made her lose the Opinion she had conceived of his Quality, but increased her Curiofity, to know what he was, and what he meant; and then looking sternly on him, she faid, I must know what and from whence you are, or else I shall certainly turn you away Tomorrow; she heard her Woman coming, and therefore commanded him to rise, and resolve to fatisfy her the next Morning, when she should fend for him, and so dimist him, to hasten Philanis to her, who met her coming into the Chamber as he went out. The next Morning, Clarinda, who, though she had some time after she went to bed, ruminated on the Answer Corneliw made her, and the manner of his expressing himself, could not unriddle the meaning of it; as foon as she was up, sent for him, and dismisfing her Attendants, till she should send for them, faid to him, you must now give me a true Account of what I demanded of you last Night, 13

or

cou

Ili

gre

a C

for

clin

obl

fep

Wa

ne

he

rea

ma

dy

W

fta

at

pu

ya

I

m

N

t

t

y

to

OH

t

C

or I shall immediately cause you to be dismissed, with Directions, that if afterwards you are feen about my House, you shall be driven away with Cudgels. Madam, fays he, falling on his Knees, if you will pardon me the Fault you make me confess, I will tell you all the Truth. Ido pardon you, fays she, whatever it be, on condition you hide nothing from me, and if any other be concerned with you, you discover them Madam, says he, the Offence is all my own, nor does any one in the World, but your Ladiship and Philanis know any thing of About two Months fince I was a Servant to Melon, that keeps the great Gardens near the old Labyrinth, where attending one Morning early, to deliver out Fruits to the Hucksters, who came to buy, there came into the Garden two young Women, drest in the Habits of those Fruit-sellers, that go about among Persons of Quality, but who were much better dress'd, and a thousand times handsomer, than any that ever I saw there before on that Business: It was my Fortune to attend them, and to gather what they call'd for; whilft I was at work, they ask'd me so many pretty Questions, and then talked to one another about something I did not understand, but which I perceived made them very merry, that I could not but take notice of them, especially of one who seemed to be the better Woman; on whom I had no sooner fixt my Eye, but I found something stick to my Heart; when I had delivered them the Fruit, I could

nif-

are

vay

his

ake

do

On-

iny

em

all

but

gof

ant

ear

rn.

ers,

len

ose

of

ind

ver

my

hat k'd

red

ın-

ve-

of

he

ny

, 1

hq

could not forbear to venture to kiss the Person I liked so well, though she refused me with a great deal of Anger. Whilft we were frugling, a Gentleman came towards us, threatning me for my Rudeness; I withdrew hastily, to decline his Fury, and getting behind a Hedge, I observed him to join the two Women, and then separating her that I had engaged with, they walked into a Wilderness : I durst not go too near, to discover what they did, and to overhear what they faid; for besides that I was really afraid of the Gentleman, the other Woman kept that Distance from them, that no body could come near enough to observe them, without being first descried. I watch'd notwithstanding till they went out of the Garden, and at a Distance followed till I saw the Gentleman put the two Women into your Ladiship's Vineyard. All the Day after, and for feveral others, I cou'd do nothing but think of those two Women, and cast about, how I might know who they were; I concluded they were some of the Maids of your Family, who appointed to meet this Gentleman, yet I could not rest, till I saw them again; I took all Occasions to be about your House, to observe all that went in and out, to feek Pretences to come to the Laundry and other Offices of your Family, but could not fet Eye on the Person I look'd for, till one Day thus, as I was standing in the Court, your Ladiship came out to take Coach, talking pleasantly with Madam Philanis; by the found of your I 4

ria

it i

Wo

hea

the

did

bas

tha

her

on Af

ob

M

lo

rif

an

yo he

I

he

it

m S

le

fe

2

j

t

Voice and the Air of your Face, I was instantly convinced that you were the Lady I had been to rude to; which struck such a Terror into me, that as foon as your Chariot was gone, and I could not fee it any longer, I came home to my Master, fearing that if you had taken notice of me, I should have been punished for my Sawciness, as I deserved; but I found it was in vain to keep from you; my Mind was so employed in the Thoughts of what I had done, and to whom, that I could not follow my Work as I was used to do, many Rebukes and some Blows I received from my Master, and in Five Days was turned out of my Service, as being become Fool or Madman. It was then much worse with me, and I had not wherewithal to maintain my felf, and found no Inclination to go to labour. But hanging about this House, not being able to be from it, nor knowing why I staid here, I happened among your Ladiship's Footmen, who were making a Running-Match between two of them that disputed which had the best Heels; when they ran, I started with them, and being used to constant Labour, and so better winded, I beat them both, by which I gained credit amongst them, that in few Days I was offered your Ladiship's Livery; since then, your Ladiship knows the Diligence I have used in my Waiting. Well, fays Clarinda, I have promised you my Pardon, and I must keep my Word; but take care you carry your felf fo, that no one in the World may perceive by your Carriage

ST.

ly

en

le,

I

Jy

of

W-

in

ed

to

I

sI

ys

ne

th

ny

ur.

to

, I

en,

en

est

m,

etin-

sI

en,

led

ro-

rd;

no

ar-

riage or Language that you love, or at least who it is you love; with that the bid him call her Women, and that Evening told Philanis, she heard the Night before, a Noise at the Door of the Anti-Chamber towards the Terrace; she did not know what it meant, and therefore would have her order Cornelius to bring his Bed into that Room after she was a-bed, and lye there. She made her at that time no further Privy to her Design, nor did Philanis make any Restection upon it, but pursued her Direction that Night. After all were gone to their Rest, and Clarinda observed by the Silence of the Night, that her Man was fettled in his Bed; she called with a loud Voice, Cornelius, Cornelius; at which he rifing, opened the Door of his Lady's Chamber, and going to the Bed-side, Madam, said he, did you call? Ay, fays the in some Disorder, did you hear no Noise? None, says he, but your Call. I called you, fays she, because I heard some Noise at the Terrace Door; I'll go and see, says he, if any one be there: No, fays she, perhaps it be some Spirits that are about; then I'll hide my felf in my Bed, fays he, for I am afraid of Spirits, of all things in the World; then you'll leave me to be frighted; you must hide your self here, says she . With that, in a great Fright, and not knowing what he did, he got -

Two or three Days after, Cornelius being overjoy'd, could not hold, he must needs give Vent to his Thoughts, which were too full of his un-

Lo

lig

the

ent

wh

and

Sh

ter

rac

to

wl

pe

in

N

fri

25

Fa

di

of

he

to

h

C

W

S

F

0

n

F

F

U

deserved Happiness, to be contained in the Breast of a wifer Man; he took one of his Fel. lows aside, with whom he had most Familiarity, and told him how good an Office he was preferred to, in being placed to keep the Spirits from his Lady in the Night now she lay I do not envy you that Employment, fays Pardelis, I had rather fleep at Night, and not dream of the Devil; besides, are you not afraid of Spirits? I was extreamly, when she told me first what I was to do, and was running away to hide my felf under my Bed-Cloaths, fays Cornelius, but she call'd me Fool, and told me, the would keep the Spirits from me then, and bid me hide my felf in her Bed-Cloaths; Pardelis, who designed a further Explication, was call'd away, and could discover no further at that time; but he had learnt enough, and being one that was placed in the Family by Zenifces, a malicious Lord, who having something of Confidence with Offorio, and thereby a Knowledge of Clarinda her Temper, had made some unsuccessful Addresses, and therefore was refolved to discover her Intrigues, which he was affured she could not live without. His Spy foon gave him an Account of this Passage, and his Curiofity pressed him to pry farther into the Affair. He ordered Pardelis to get his Lord or Lady's Master-Key, that opened all the Locks of the House and Gardens, and to bring it to bim as foon as possibly he could; and it was not difficult for him to do fo: For during his Lord's he

el-

ri-

as

Di-

ay nt,

ot

ne

ay

ys

ne,

ar-

at

e-

ng

W-

ne

e-

as

py

nd

to

rd

ks

to

as

is

d's

Lord's Sickness, his Key had lain on his Twilight, unminded of any; which he conveyed the next Day to Zenisces; the next Night he entred the Garden, and came to the Terrace, where he observed Cornelius bringing in his Bed and lying down, and foon after, rifing in his Shirt, and going into his Lady's Chamber; after a very little Pause, he softly opens the Terrace Door, and comes foftly into the Chamber to the Bed-fide, and opening a Dark-Lanthorn which he had in one Hand, with the other opens the Curtains, and views the kind Couple in their Embraces; he made a terrible roaring Noise, the Lady shriek'd, and the Footman frighted at the Noise and Flash of the Light, as if the Devil were come to take him in the Fact, swooned away; Zenisces retired immediately, and locking the Door after him, went off, maliciously laughing to himself at the Prank he had plaid, and studying how to improve it, to be revenged for the Neglects and Slights he had received. The Noise wak'ned Philanis, whose Chamber was next her Lady's; she ran in to see what was the Matter, and there found her in her Smock, rifing out of her Bed, and pulling the Footman by the Nose, to bring him to Life. O, Madam! fays she, what is the Matter? Ask me no Questions, says she, but help to pull this Fellow away, and carry him to his Bed, the House will be all up presently, and I shall be undone; they pull'd him out by the Hair and the Nose, the Violence and falling on the Ground brought

tha

cou

WC

of

ab

TI

qu

to

fe

in

ha

ke

dy

la

C

n

h

h

brought him to himself, and they thrust him out into his own Bed, and bid him lie still, as if he were yet in a Swoon, whatever happened By this time feveral of the Family were raifed. and some running where the Noise was heard (for the Lady and Philanis both call'd out as loud as they could) found them in great Difor. der, complaining of a strange Apparition, which had put them into a terrible Fright; they went to pull up Cornelius, but he holding the Cloaths fast about him, cryed, Good Devil let me alone, do not take me, take my Lady. Which she hearing, and fearing the Fool might make fome Confession, bid the Company withdraw, and that Philanis should come to Bed to her; she bin them see if the Terrace Doors were lock'd, and make no more Noise in the House. Cornelius hearing these Orders, got up, drest himself, and went away to his Fellow's Lodgings, and Pardelis sat up the rest of the Night to secure the frighted Lady, who knew the supposed Devil too well, to be afraid of him; the next Morning, the House was all in Uproar; the old Lady Sophonia was much scandalized at her Daughter's appointing the Footman to lye in her Anti-Chamber, and suspected there was some unhandsome Prank plaid, that would be discovered, to the Dishonour of her Family. She spake to Clarinda with some severe Resections upon her Conduct, which coming from a Mother-in-Law, galled fo cruelly, that afterwards she could not endure the gentlest Advice from her. All that

nim

, as

led.

ed.

ard

as

or.

ich

ent

ths

ne,

he

ne

nd

he

d,

e-

lf,

nd

re

e-

1-

1-

1-

]-

n

d

that were of any Discretion, endeavoured to conceal this from her Lord; but in a few Days there wanted not some impertinent Visitor, that would needs be satisfied by him, of the Truth of this Apparition, that was so much talk'd of about the Town, to have frighted his Lady: This bred a new Disturbance, and upon his Enquiry, the Story being told him, as it seemed to them who knew well the whole Truth (which few did) he fell into an extravagant Passion, being a Man of a cholerick Temper, and one that had known the World enough; and he had broken out into some Outrages, but that his Lady's Quality, and the Consideration of her Relations, cooling him into Thoughts more becoming his Condition, he immediately direded that Cornelius should be discharged the Family, and commanded privately to withdraw himself out of the City, with Threats, that if he appeared there, he would give order to have him fold a Slave to the Indies.

The IRISH GALLANT; or the Gallant's Fate.

There are not in my Opinion any Men so insamous and so injurious to Society, as those who make it their Business to corrupt Men's Wives either for their Pleasure or their Prosit, but especially the latter; for they not only alienate the Assection of the Wise from her Hus-

band, but rob him of Part of that Substance, which shou'd be employ'd in Provisions for the spurious Offspring they shuffle into the Family.

Sir Anthony Pride was one of those Gentle. men who spent his Life, after he had squander'd his Estate, in the Pursuit of Ladies of Quality, into whose Favours when he had work'd himself, he had always the Address of making them pay for the Crimes he had tempted them to commit.

Sir Anthony was a Man of a good Family in Ireland, and was born to a good Estate in that Country, tho' it came to his Hands a little encumber'd; which a prudent Management, and a good Fortune with a Wife, wou'd easily have made clear. But our young Hero was too much a Man of Pleasure to trouble his Head about Things of this Nature: If he cou'd supply his Gaming and his Mistresses, it was all he thought of, and all he was follicitous about. Sir Anthony was likewise a Dabbler in Poetry, at least as far as a Sonnet to his Sylvia's bright Eyes, or an Anagram on her Name, and such weighty Performances; which how little foever valuable in themselves, were a mighty Recommendation of his Person to the Ladies, who are none of the nicest Judges of Merit of that Kind.

Sir Anthony had now run through his Estate, marry'd a common Whore, and had only one Thousand Pounds lest in the World, when he lest off Gaming (at which he seldom sound Fortune his Friend) and wholly devoted him-

felf

to

pro

firl

of :

a V

mi

ele

Wi

fir

in

hi

to

k

T

0

ce,

he

ly.

e-

n-

m

0

n

it

d

to the Service of Love, from whence alone he promis'd himself a Gentleman's Support. The first Attempt he made was on a Maiden Lady of a pretty good Fortune whom he courted for a Wife, having quitted his former to her primitive Vocation, which she chose as a more elegible Fate than starving with him as a Wife.

Belinda knew nothing of his having been marry'd, and his Person not being despicable, gave Ear to his Addresses, soon granted his Defire, and the nuptial Knot was ty'd with all imaginable Secrefie, under pretence of keeping his Creditors quiet till he could manage them to the greater Advantage. But as fecret as he kept it, Thais his past Wife, in less than a Month after the Celebration, had notice of the whole Transaction, and promis'd her self some Share of the Purchase. She let him know she had discover'd his new Marriage, and that she expected to have her Dividend. Sir Anthony was not a little surpriz'd at this News, and as much disturb'd how to manage this Affair, which threatned him with so sudden a Disquiet in the opening Scenes of his Pleasure with his new Bride. But he was fo long meditating within himself how to disengage himself from so troublesome an Affair, that Thais provok'd at his Delays, comes early one Morning in a Chair, and demands Admittance to Sir Anthomy, fending Word by his Servant that her Name was Pride. Belinda took it for some ReRelation, yet cou'd not but observe the Sur. prize of Sir Anthony, who got on his Night. Gown and Slippers, in order to go down Stairs to the angry Thais, who had prevented him by following the Servant up Stairs, and enter'd the Dining-Room the Moment that he did, saluting him in this Manner: "'Tis very well, " Sir Anthony; you use me like a Man of Ho. " nour and Sense; sure you forget what Right " I have in you: Surely you think I'm fo " foolishly easy as quietly to let you enjoy the " Fruit of your Villany, whilst I am forc'd to " expose my Person for a scandalous Subsi. " stence. These Words were spoken with too much Heat not to be over-heard by Belinda, who immediately began to dress her self with what Speed she cou'd, without hindring her hearing of this Conversation, which had already given her too great an Alarm.

Sir Anthony was not easily put out of Countenance, and thought at that Time it wou'd be his safest Way to plead Ignorance of the Lady who attack'd him so suriously. He therefore reply'd, —— "Madam, I know not what you mean by this odd "Way of Salute to a Man who never saw you before; you have receiv'd a very salse In-

fruction, if you have been directed to treat me after such a manner; I desire you to

withdraw left I be forc'd to use you in a Manner I should be unwilling to use any of

" your Sex.

Thais

25

66

At

Ro

mo

of

Ra

as fal

66

"

66

45

ur.

ht.

airs

by

r'd

lid,

ell,

lo-

ght

fo

he

to

ofi-

00

da,

ith

er

al-

of

it

ce

ly.

I

dd

ou

n-

at

to

of

is

Thais was all on Fire at this Reply.—"How (cry'd she) can there be such Impudence in Nature? What did you never see your Married, Wedded, Bedded Wise before. At these Words Belinda came into the Room, and desir'd the Lady to be a little more calm, and inform her of the Truth of what she had heard her utter in such a Rage.

Rage. Thais immediately grew more calm, and as she had her Tears at command, let them fall in a plentiful manner. - Alas! Madam (faid she) are you the most unfor-"tunate Lady, whom his Treachery has " betray'd to inevitable Ruin? But Wo-" men are his common Sacrifices, whose "Destruction he beholds with a Smile. " am his lawful Wife; but after he was sa-" tisfy'd with my Embraces, he turn'd me " to the wide World to pick up a Lively, " hood the best way I could. But hearing " that he had ventur'd to take another Wife of a good Fortune, I found him out, fol-" licited some Relief more than once by " Letters, of which he never took the least " notice, till enrag'd with his Silence on fo " important an Occasion, I came this Morn-" ing to expose him to your Mercy; and

" if you joyn with me in it he shall not be

" long

" long without the Punishment of his Vil-

ic I

i r

ic I

ii n

6 b

" a

" n

B

fru

Cur

is fo

nis

Tov

nd

ny

N

hus

o fo

he

the

lea

ft

ang

iful

ir 2

er,

etu

h

" lany.

Sir Anthony for wore all she said, and wou'd have us'd her ill had not Belinda interpos'd, who was willing to be satisfy'd in a Point which so nearly concern'd her. She examin'd Thais in such a Manner, that there was no room lest to doubt the Truth of the Matter; and rather than stand the Proof that Thais had proffer'd to bring, he own'd,

"That in his Drink he had Marry'd her, tho' he had had sufficient Familiarity

" with her before, as many more besides

" him had had; and that he did by no

" means believe that a lawful Marriage; but that if Belinda thought fit he wou'd give

" her a small Matter to put her in a Way of

" honest Support.

"Hold, Sir Anthony, (said Belinda very calmly) " you have confess'd enough to

" let me fee your Honour and my Misfor-

" tune; yet at the same time sufficient to deliver me from Hands so injurious to

'my Peace and Reputation. It is plain,

"Sir Anthony, that you are not my Husband, her Prior Right has set me free;

" nor can you therefore have any Power

" over me or mine. I am Mistress of m

" felf again; our Marriage is not so much " known but that we may part without " Noise " Noise. I confess it were but just to ar-" raign you for this Baseness, and let your "Name be expos'd fo in Public that you may do no more Injuries of this Nature; but I having yet some Reserve to secure " me a sufficient Happiness, we will mutu-" ally quit each other of all Claim or Demand, and these are the only Terms of

my suffering you to go unpunish'd.

Both Thais and Sir Anthony were Thunderfruck at this Declaration: Thais had his Curses and immediately departed; the Knight s foon as he had dress'd himself follow'd is dear Spouse; and Belinda retir'd from Town to Places unknown to Sir Anthony, nd was never heard of more by him or

ny of his Acquaintance.

e

of

1,

y

es

10

ut

ve

of

ry

to

or-

to

to

in,

us-

e;

ver

n

ch

ut

ife

Matrimonial Adventures having prov'd hus unlucky, he turn'd all his Application o some with whom he cou'd not meet with he Temptation of Marrying again, but ther Mens Wives were fain to supply his leasure and Purse. But of all the Ladies f this Kind, none threw him into more anger in his Attempt than Leonora, a beauful Young Wife to an old Gouty Lord. ir Anthony had long made his Address to er, and he thought not without a fuitable eturn; so that one Day paying her a Visit ther Bed-Chamber, her Lord being in the Country, K 2

rec

La

Co

do

mı

go

int

WE

at

He

W

fo

in

pe

CO

et

CC

ar

W

th

de

0

th

la

ly

C

b

d

Country, he threw her on the Bed; she shriek'd, and at last cry'd out: He leap'd from the Bed before the Servants cou'd enter the Room: On enquiry into the Cause of this Noise, Sir Anthony told them, "That' whilst he was talking with their Lady, a" monstrous large Rat had jumpt on her Pettycoát, which had made her scream out, and him to draw his Sword in or der to kill it; but he believ'd it had made its Escape for he cou'd not find it all round the Room. The Lady confirm'd the Story; so all retir'd, and he was again left alone with his Desires.

Her joining in the Excuse consirm'd him that what he had offer'd was not wholly disagreeable to her Inclinations, and therefore with Resolution seizes her again; and while she strugted he told her, "Madam," to cry out will be a Conviction of your self, as well as of me and the Family; the Rat will not pass on them a second Time you had therefore better patiently suffer the Gratification of my Passion, than in cur the Disgrace without the Pleasure The Lady sairly allowing the Reason so good, yielded all her Charms to the Possession of so Politick a Lover.

This Intrigue over, others still succeeded in their Order, till he found himself a little reduc'd reduc'd; till he met an Opportunity of a Lady of a considerable Fortune, as being a Co-Heiress to a very rich Old Fellow who doated upon her. Isabella (for that Name we must know her by) was past her Bloom a good many Years, and accidentally falling into his Company at a Masquerade, was so well pleas'd with his Address as to like him at first sight so well, and to assure him of her

Heart on the Terms of Matrimony.

she

p'd

en-

use

hat

her

am or-

ad

dit

n'd

ain

im

dif

ore

and

am.

ou

the

me

ffer

in

are

for

effi

ded

b

The last ill Luck he had met with this way was entirely forgot, and he fully resolv'd once more to venture on Matrimony, in spight of Thais and her Termagant Temper; to prevent the ill Essect of which he consulted her in it, and mov'd by her Directions, having promis'd to maintain her according to her Desires. In short, Isabella and Sir Anthony were privately Marry'd without her Father's Knowledge, assuring themselves, that by her Interest in his Tenderness, and the Mediation of Friends, the Old Gentleman wou'd easily be reconcil'd.

Whilst his and her Friends were managing their Affairs, Sir Anthony tir'd with the Delay, and with Embraces, which he had only desir'd for the Prosit they promis'd him, cast his wandring Eyes on a pretty Girl, both Young and Innocent; and her, by Assiduous Addresses he won to his Possession.

K 3 He

the

ch

the

Co

fil

his

hin

vin

to

by

Wa

nal

are

ma

int

Scu

for

cie

a I

Wa

ry

pe

Su

ni

ur

H

He is so pleas'd with his new Conquest that he lest Isabella, in the midst of the Negotiations carry'd on with her Father in his Behalf. This was soon known to Thais, who mad with his Folly, discover'd to Isabella's Father, for a small Reward, that she was Sir Anthony's real Wise, and proffer'd her self to appear at the Sessions against him if he wou'd prosecute him on his Daughter's Account.

The Old Gentleman was extremely fur. priz'd, and in his Rage order'd a Warrant to be taken out against him; but Sir Anthony having notice, kept himself incognito with his little dear Dolly for some time. But Money falling short, his Passion abated, and Dolly, for a mutual Supply was fain to expose her Person to Sale to supply Sir Anthony with Money. This was a Life not agreeable to the Knight's Inclinations. There was a worthy Gentleman his Relation took Compassion upon him and secretly convey'd him a great many Miles from the City, and Habella's Father and Friends; whom, in his Absence they persuaded to a more moderate Course of Proceeding; urging, that it would be more for his Daughter's Reputation than to bring a Thing of that Nature upon the Publick Stage, fince the Punishment when carry'd to the utmost, was only burning in the the Hand, and that a small Bribe wou'd purchase a Cold Iron.

0-

is

9-

10

ď

m

S

r-

ıt

1.

0

e,

d,

n

ir

t

e

k

d

d

is

e

d

n

e

n

n

Whilst these Things were Negotiating, the Knight was confin'd to a melancholy Country Retreat; but the Spirit of Love still reign'd in his Bosom; and the Wife of his Friend and Protector cou'd not escape him. He made way to her Heart, and having gain'd Possession of her Person, ventur'd to Town plentifully supply'd with Money by his new Mistress. The Correspondence was kept up with all the Caution imaginable; yet where there are Confidents there are Accidents or Troubles which generally make a Discovery. Sir Anthony's Friend had intercepted a Letter, which tho' very obscurely written, and directed to another, he found in his Wife's Cabinet. This was sufficient ground for his Jealousie, and produc'd a Rencounter, in which being parted there was no Mischief done. And Friends of very great Credit and Power interpos'd, to persuade the Husband, that it was a false Surmise that abus'd him with an ill Opinion of Sir Anthony, who tho' he was unfortunate was always held a Man of Honour, and having fo many fignal Obligations, besides a near Kindred to himfelf, cou'd never be so base as to do such an Act of Injustice and Ingratitude. Sir An-K 4 thony

thony seconded these Remonstrances of his Friends, with the utmost Asseverations of his Innocence in this Particular. The Husband seem'd contented, and return'd home to his House, but found his Lady gone and a Letter only lest for him, that tho' he shou'd be satisfy'd (as she doubted not) of her Innocence, yet his Baseness to suspect her Virtue wou'd not let her live longer with him, and that she was return'd to her Father where he might hear of her.

The real Cause of her coming to Town was not only to avoid the Reproaches and ill usage of her Husband, but to enjoy the Embraces of Sir Anthony, which she frequently did in such Disguises as were not to be discover'd. She made her Story good to her Father, who had no other Child, and he resolv'd she shou'd go no more home to her Husband, and dying left her a Fortune sufficient to support both her and her Gallant.

Now was Sir Anthony in his full Glory, and many Ladies of the first Quality fell into his Snares and mutually contributed to his Support. Nay, he wou'd now pass for something more important than a meer Lover. He set up for a Zealot against the Danger of the Church. Religion was on his Tongue, and the Honour of the Church; his

is

is

nd

is

t-

be

0-

r-

n,

re

n

ld

10

e-

to

to

id

to

ne

ıl-

n-

is

or

0-

he

is

his Exclamations against the Whigs were as frequent as his Vows to the Ladies. By this Means he not only ingratiated himself with several Men of Power, but even with their Ladies, who cou'd deny nothing to so zealous a Churchman.

All Things run well, but that Thais his old Plague too frequently teiz'd him for Money, till tir'd at last, he swore, as he had no Estate she cou'd force him to no Maintenance; and that the Infamy of her Life wou'd foon give him Relief in Doctors-Com-Thais was too sensible that her Virtues were pretty well known, and wou'd not therefore venture to put them to the Tryal, but as often as she cou'd attack'd him for Money; when his Servants wou'd not admit her, she sent her Friends on the same Errand, till the Knight pronounc'd a terrible Oath, that he wou'd never give her a Farthing more as long as she liv'd; perhaps he might bury her.

Thais took the Hint, and soon after sent him Word that she was desperately Ill, and desir'd his Charity; but not one Farthing wou'd the obstinate Sir Anthony part with till she was dead: At last, Word was brought him that she was dead; he swore he wou'd do nothing till he saw her very Corps; he was therefore desir'd to repair to her Lodg-

ing

I

m

F

h

ing where he might see her laid Dead in her Coffin. He foon takes Coach, and finds her as he thought in the Condition you have heard, and with a hearty Curse on her Soul he threw down Twenty Guineas, and went his Way. Thais and the Company were very merry with the Prize : for she had caus'd her Face to be taken off in Wax, which fo perfectly express'd her Countenance in the Coffin, that the Knight was sufficiently asfur'd of her Death, and went away with a great deal of fatisfaction. The next Day (having gain'd the Maid of the House) when his Servants were not in the way, Thais was admitted into the Dining Room, and passing thence into the Bed-Chamber, she open'd the Curtains, and glaring him in the Face told him she was come to haunt him for being the Cause of her Death by his barbarous Treatment. Sir Anthony was not a little startled at first, and tho' he had no great Opinion in Ghosts and Hobgoblins, did not know what to make of it; he saw her the Day before dead in her Coffin, and now he fees her in all appearance Alive at his Beds-Feet. At last he gathers Courage, and leaps out of his Bed, seizes her Arm, finds it Flesh and Blood; and was soon inform'd of the Stratagem she had us'd; but she promis'd

mis'd, that if he would now and then re member her in her Distress she wou'd be no more troublesome to him. He approv'd of

her Proposition, and so Thais retir'd.

It was not long after e'er his Friend, the Husband of the Lady who had set him up, and still contributed to his Maintainance, had fresh Assurances from a Servant of all that had pass'd, and therefore did not think such a Monster in Nature deserv'd what they call fair Play for his Life. One Night as he was reeling home from a Neighbouring Tavern all alone, he was Stabb'd to the Heart, and left Weltring in his own Blood; an End worthy of such a Life.

SEMPRONIO.

CEMPRONIO was not always a Zealot: He was once a Friend to Liberty, and having every other Qualification that gains the Esteem of his own Sex, and the Love of the other; 'twas with Envy that the Youth of the Court of Atalantis, saw no Body fo much in the good Graces of the Fair as Sempronio, and no Body more Admir'd and Cares'd by Men of the Highest Characters in Wit and Politicks. If he was not a Wit and a Politician himself, he had at least a way of raising his own Merit by the Value he fet on theirs. He was Tall, Handsome, Generous, Gallant, and 'twas a Wonder that Drufilla, a Maid of an ordinary Birth, but a Princely Fortune, cou'd resist the Charms and Courtship of a Person of his Quality and Accomplishments. Drufilla was not insensible, as the Gay, the Polite, and the Worthy Camillo found afterwards. Whether it was the Preference that Drufilla's Friends, who were of the Party opposite to the Zealots, made of Camillo to Sempronio: Whether it was the Love of a Court, which Sempronio wou'd always shine in; or whatever ever else was the Reason, Sempronio abank don'd at once the Society of Men of Merit and Wit, Lovers of Freedom and Joy, and fell in with those that had nothing but Poverty and Insolence to distinguish them. 'Twas a sensible Affliction to People of the greatest Worth, that Sempronio shou'd become a State Apostate. A Man of his excellent Temper was likely to be corrupted by the Sullenness and Severity of those whose Party he had espous'd; and whatever Colours they had given their Pretences to deceive him, 'twas plain, that when he had taken one such false Step he wou'd be betray'd into many Company: in Mischief being as infectious as in Mirth. 'Tis in Politicks as in Gallantry; when a Man's Credit is funk, he thinks 'tis e'en as good to fin, as to have the Name of it; and like Women, whose Reputation is blown upon, they will not long have the Scandal without the Pleasure. This wicked Reflection has made many a Whore, and many a Zealot. They have done fomething they cou'd not justify, and therefore they will do every Thing: They have gone one length, and therefore they will go all. It was doubtless thus with Sempronio; if he had not been furpriz'd into one Fault of Politicks, he had still been faultless. But he fell once, and has continu'd

a

lay

We

had

Wa

WI

Ei

up

the

Te

Wa

M

fre

Se

C

th

S

ly

at

C

16

continu'd falling, having either too little Strength to recover himself, or too much Shame to attempt it. To give himself entirely up tohis new Friends, he made his Address fes to Sempronia, Sister of Otho, a Lady, who without being a Beauty, had Charms enough to render her Lovely : Her Virtue was the most shining of them; and the Licence Sempronio took in his Amours was like to be an eternal Bar between them. He had a Favourite Mistress who more than once had made him a Father. He was fond of her. and she doated on him. But the Establishment of his Fortune requir'd that he should enter into some Noble Alliance; and nothing cou'd be more Noble than Sempronia's. The Custom of Atalantis made it excusable in the Great not to think themselves bound by the Conjugal Vow; And Sempronio flatter'd himself he might live with Lais as he us'd to do, if Sempronia had no knowledge of it. Nothing is so discerning and inquisitive as Jealousie. Sempronia, who had a real Passion for him, discover'd the Intrigue, told him of it, and at the same time assur'd him, he must never think of her, unless he cou'd resolve to part with Lais for ever. Such Resolutions are easily made when there are easie Means of breaking them. pronio acquaints Lais with the Necessity he lay

lay under to Marry, with the Terms that were exacted of him, and the Method he had thought of to evade them. Sempronia was too generous to let Lais be discarded. without providing for Her and her Children. Eight Hundred Crowns a Year were fettled upon Her and Them, on Condition she left the Island and liv'd on the Continent. Lais, as had been concerted, comply'd with the Terms in Appearance. She Embarks, and was no more heard of till Sempronia was Marry'd. The Ship landed her Fifty Miles from the City, to which she return'd; and Sempronio knowing where to continue his Commerce; it happen'd fo luckily, that in the same Month Sempronia and Lais added a Son and a Daughter to his Illustrious Family. To Rave, to Quarrel is in vain; Lais is at least as Beauiful as Sempronia; and if she cannot bear a Rivalship, there is a Seat and separate Maintenance ready for her. pronio is too Amorous to abandon Lais; too Courtly to live Ill with Sempronia. To be a Zealot will not compound for Inconstancy. And Sempronio got nothing by quitting fides but a Wife whom he will be oblig'd to quit, or bid adieu to all the Comforts of Life.

BIBULUS,

WAS of a Noble Family, and one that had long distinguish'd it self by a Love to their Country. He had Wit and some Learning. He lov'd Letters and Money. He had an extream Passion for Play, and understood it as well as Neffus, Balbus, or any of the Fraternity of Sharpers. fatisfy this Lust of his, he condescended to converse with Fellows of the meanest Condition and Fortune. If they had but a Crown, Bibulus wou'd get it of them; caress them as much as if they had been his Equals, as long as they play'd with him, and when that was over, turn his Back upon them and treat them like Scoundrels as they deferv'd: For with all this Interested Humility, Bibulus was as Haughty and Imperious as if there had been no Body above Among the rest of his Gaming Companions, there were Two Cooks, one of them turn'd Robber and was hang'd; the other left his Shop, his Family, and every Thing, to have the Honour of losing what he got to so great a Man as Bibulus. When they met in Publick, Bibulus had a Hat, and **fometimes** ie

y,

ıd

s,

0

to

n-

a

ess

ls,

nd

on

ey

lu-

e-

ve

m-

of

he

ery

nat

en

nd,

sometimes a Hug for him, as his Hopes were more or less of the Cook's Pocket being full. This Trade was not likely to last long: And Bibulus happening to be advanc'd to an Office of Profit and Dignity, the Cook address'd to him for an Employment under him in his own way. Bibulus had one in his Gift, but he had made a Penny of it. The Cook came the next Morning, but he came too late, all the Offices depending on Bibulus were dispos'd of before his own Patent was verify'd. The Cook put in Petition after Petition, and waited whole Days without seeing Bibulus, or without hearing from him : At last he met him in his Court-Yard attended by a Train of Servants and Dependants. He made up boldly to him, and demanded the Favour with an Assurance which he thought became him as one of Bibulus's Favourites. But the Great Man put him off with his Hand saying, Fellow, I don't know you. The Cook in a rage cry'd out, Tou knew me well enough when you were get-ting my Money; but by Jupiter you shall have no more of it. Not long after Bibulus returns to his former Pleasure, or rather Business of Gaming; and the Cook meeting him at the Place of Rendezvouz, with a Look that promis'd a sulf Purse, Bibulus's Eye was immediately upon him; and the next time he had a good

par

Fie

Fra

t'ot

Tw

obs

fart

on

Pla

adv

sho

Air

alli

Qu

tha

all

Tu

Wil

not

fro

fro

CO

Co

ces

Ho

to

lor

hir

dre

a good Lay, Ten Crowns, Friend, fays he to the Cook, on such a Bet. The Cook made as if he did not hear him. Ten Crowns, again cries Bibulus, and calls him by his Name. 1 don't know you, Sir, replies the Cook, and turns about with an Air of Contempt; which put him in mind of what had past between them, made the Company inquisitive; and when they knew it, had not Bibulus been insens. ble of Shame, he cou'd not have stood so ma. ny Reproaches. It had however this good Effect; the Cook fortwore playing with him, went home as rich as he came out, minded his Cookery ever after, and was reclaim'd by the Insolence of a Man whose Complacency had been his Ruin. Francus was a rich Heir: He had Twenty Thousand Crowns a Year before he was Twenty. His Constitution was weak, and he was forc'd to leave the Country to have the Advice of the Town Physicians. His Mother came along with him to take care of him, and never suffer'd him out of her sight, unless it was to go a Mile or Two with his Tutor for the Air. Francus delighted to see the Humours of a certain Play in a Green at that distance from the City. Bibulus was a fort of a Sovereign there, and had generally the Title of King of the Place. He was practis'd in all Sorts of Play, and in One particue

1

S

t

1,

O

1-

dh

t,

is fe

KS

dis

d

of

le

d

fs

r

le

ut

a

s

particularly, which was an Exercise in the field depending on Skill more than Fortune. Francus was tempted to Bet on one side or tother, and wou'd throw away Ten or Twenty Crowns for his Diversion. Bibulus observ'd it, and encourag'd him to venture farther, not only on others Heads, but at last on his own. One Day as they were at this Play, it rain'd a little, and Francus's Tutor advis'd his Charge to take Coach lest he should catch Cold by the Moisture of the Bibulus prest him very hard to stay, Air. assuring him that Moisture had a healing Quality, and that there was nothing better than Wet for a Confumption. Francus was all the while losing his Money, and the Tutor was impatient to take him home with him. Bibulus finding his Reasons were not receiv'd as Oracles, to fecure Francus from any Inconvenience that might arise from the Weather stript himself to his Wastcoat, and oblig'd the Youth to put on his Coat, adorn'd with the Enligns of his Offices and Dignities. Francus proud of the Honours that were done him, defy d the Rain to hurt him; and Bibulus felt no Cold as long as Francus had a Piece left to lose to him. At last, having eas'd him of Four Hundred Crowns, Bibulus was himself of Opinion,

of

tha

tha

tel

the

per

be

faic

obl

hel

but

cha

go

W

ex

St

in

ing

in

he

io

B

fe

h

th

W

h

V

h

nion, that Francus might live as long, if he kept his Money, and kept himself Dry.

One wou'd not think that a Person of this Make shou'd be a Leader among the Zealors: But alas! It was common in Atalantis for Zeal to affociate with Cruelty, Avarice, Rapine, Luft, and all the Vices which are the Bane of Society. Zeal is a very Active Warm Virtue; and when it is blind, as it is its Misfortune for the most part to be, it lays about it fo furloufly, that it forbids all approach to the Men or Women who are possess'd by it; for in that case 'tis a sort of Demon, and whoever is acted by it have all the Signs of Possession while the Fit is upon Bibulus had his Reasons for abandoning himself to that Side. Wit was on the other, and there were so many to out-shine him, he thought it his Interest to joyn with those that had no Rival among them to dispute that Character with him. He wou'd be at the Top, or at least wou'd be thought to be fo; and fided with those who had least Merit, that his own might be the more valu'd. Bibulus had Wit, but it was stiff and unfociable. Bibulus cou'd Write, but it was as he convers'd : His Writings had nothing in them either Fine or Agreeable. One cou'd not fay they were Unpolish'd, neither cou'd one fay they were Polite. They were of

he

lis

or

ane

e

it

it

11

e

li

n

of the Kind which is term'd Mediocrity, and that is worth nothing. For every Thing that's indifferent in the Belles Lettres is detestable. Bibulus was a Courtier, and cou'd therefore promise what he never intended to perform; but he was not courtly enough to be believ'd, and you saw that whatever he faid was only to get rid of you. If he oblig'd a Man, he did it as if he cou'd not help it, and none had an Obligation to him but thought the very Receipt was a Difcharge. His Humanity was a part of his good Husbandry: He wou'd give good Words and good Looks where Money was expected, and wait upon a Person to the Stair-case, that shou'd have been rewarded in his Closet. Draco was a Man of Learning and Worth: Indeed he believ'd nothing in Religion, but he was a Zealot, and in this he and his Patrons were much of a Complexion. Draco courted Bibulus with Flattery, Bibulus always paid him in kind, and profess'd the greatest Esteem for him; and when he was starving, wou'd in Draco complain of the Ingratitude of the Age. He might eat with him, if he wou'd; but he never enabled him to eat out of his Company. Draco was ill : Bibulus fent daily to enquire how he did? And when Draco was well, being ask'd what besides Compliments L 3 was

H

to

an

th

L

an

mE

th

k

was brought from Bibulus; He reply'd, The Water out of his own Fountain, the best Spring in Atalantis. Nevertheless, Draco had spent many a Cold Night in the Service of Bibu. lus and his Party. To them he devoted all his Time and Studies: For them he Wrote, he Talk'd, he Rav'd, and for them amidst the Cries of a wanting Wife and Children, he dy'd of Drunkenness and Despair. For whom was Bibulus so greedy of Gain? Had he himself a Wife and Children to give Whet to his Avarice ? Did his Mistresses drain him? Were they not of the cheapest fort, and have not Twenty Crowns been enough both for Delia and the Doctor. Ask his Slave the Confident and Treasurer of his Amours; His Slave that has often brought him the Maid when he has kept the Mistress for himself? Ask what Injunctions he has receiv'd, and to what Price he was always stinted ? But Bibulus had had Ambition in Love as well as in Power. Bibulus had made himself Wings, and flatter'd himfelf he could foar above all other Mortals; but his Wings like Dedalus's forfook him; and had his Soul been of any other Make, the Confusion which follow'd it wou'd have Let us imagine then, 'twas been Eternal. rather out of Indignation than Choice, that he descended in his Intrigues from the Highest

Highest to the Lowest; that he was resolv'd to use the Sex as a Lord of the Creation, and deal with those, who like the rest of the Beasts submit to Man out of Fear rather than Affection, or for Fodder not for Love. Gold was the Tyrant of his Heart; the only Treasure he was asraid of losing; and if he held Cælia in one Arm, the other was always in his Purse; his Mistresses being generally of those Beauties who steal more with their Fingers than with their Eyes; and when he set his Argus's upon them, it was not for fear they shou'd Cuckold him, but for fear they shou'd rob him.

S

t

n

K

s

le

is

1-

e,

9

as

A

The remainder of this Story is reserved for the Notable History of the Ten Champions, of whom Bibulus was one; in which his Political and Gallant Adventures will be set forth more at large, together with those of Orlando, the Sorcerer, and the Knight of the Burning Pestle, and Six more of them taken from the Manuscript of a Person of Quality, lately deceased, whose Name has been more than once mention'd in this Collection.

L 4

ESCU-

Caius

rigital to rist out of a harding in was referred to all chartens of the Creations and deal with those, who like the test of the Bearing father than Alection or for Fooder not for that than Alection or for Fooder not for the only Trackers the Tyrank of his Heart, for only Trackers he was arraid of losing and if he held Capain and are spring the other was always in his Purfe that he other has general of the feathers who he can with the test has Purfe that are who he takes and when he is the Malred has less than when he is the shan when he he to his signs that the there is not his signs to the land, it was not for four they should not he and thought out the land of the land thought on the land of

The remainder of the Story is referred to the story of th

had many

the

21

rag

Wil

Mi

tho

onl

Fat

at

enq

an

pro

Bree

the

at t

by

Win

Gall

mon, his I

cy to

nat the was tandard rook ord, below a that he loved her ore it, and what follow'd was

having ever been Courted.

I AD not Caius been a Zealot and a Politician; he would have been one of the greatest Coxcombs in Atalantis. He was Beau without Beauty, a Bully without Courage, an Orator without Eloquence, a Critic without Learning, a Satyrift without Wit, a Prodigal without Generofity, and at last a Miser without Money. One would have thought by his Name that he had descended from the Emperors of Rome; but he had only an Honest Country Gentleman to his father; and who was his Grandfather is not at all to our Purpose, or any Body's, to enquire. But tho' he pretended to be of an Italian Origine, 'tis much easier to be prov'd that his Ancestry were of the Russian Breed, and that Caius was indeed Katzki in the Original. Having distinguish'd himself at the Academy, and in the Town Suburbs, by demotishing of Signs, and breaking of Windows, he quitted that Diversion for Gallantry which he commenc'd on the Common, and did not at first dare to invade his Neighbour's Inclosure. But at last a Fancy took him to make Love to a Shoemaker's Wife.

it

be

th

sh

na

to

CE

lit

tt

N

W

ir

V

ti

C

1

Wife. The Woman who had Marry'd without having ever been Courted, or heard it faid that the was Handsome, took Caius at his Word, believ'd that he lov'd her because he swore it, and what follow'd was as kind as that was credulous. Caius was mighty well pleas'd with his good Fortune. He laid out his Money very lavishly in Shoes, and Treats. He shod himself and his Servants for Seven Years; and the Shoemaker was envy'd by all the Alley for having the best Customer of the Fraternity. It happen'd in the End, that his Wife who was not so fond of Caius's Person as of his Pocket, began to teaze him too unmercifully for Money, and to with-hold her Favours when he with-held his Presents. Caius complain'd to her of it, and she heard him as one that did not care what he faid if she made him pay for't. This Indifference of hers begat the same in him; and he was resolv'd to let her see that he was not so ty'd to her but he knew how to get loose, and fear'd neither her Anger nor her Husband's Resent-She had feveral times infinuated, ment. that having never had a Child by the Shoemaker he wou'd be mortally jealous, and murder her if she shou'd have one by another Man. This at first made Caius bleed pretty freely, but he foon grew weary of it, 1-

it

at

le le

bi

1-

le

3,

r-

er

ne

p-

as

C-

or

en

i'd

lat

im

gat

let

out

ei-

nt-

ed,

100and

10eed

of

it,

it, and came to a Resolution to rid himself both of the Trouble and the Expence, and that in such a manner as shou'd show her the had nothing more to expect from him, whether her Husband was jealous or not. In order to this he carefs'd her more paffionately than ever, and invited her to come to his Lodgings, where he had never receiv'd her before. This extraordinary Civility made her imagine his fond Fit was returning, and that she shou'd have a new Market of him. She answer'd his Caresses with equal Passion, and went to his Lodgings, where a Noble Entertainment was provided for her Love, Wine, and Musick, contributed to the Extravagance of their Joy. Caius engag'd Alicia to be one of the Company, a Woman who got as much by her Singing as she did by Love, and for the Humour sake he made a Rhyming Friend of his to give him a Song and a Tune to it on the Merry Subject. Alicia had her Cue given her by Caius; and the first Song she lung was the History of the Entertainment he intended for his Mistress the Shoemaker's Wife.

N 3 SONG

SONG.

but of a sololesh s

I.

WHILE Crispin Whistling o're his Last: Thought less of his Work than his Kan: With one she low'd better her Time his Wife past, For the Woman's too hard for the Man.

2

1

He thought her shut in Garret safe,
A Stitching, or Knitting, at least:
While she all the while at the Cuckold did Laugh,
And was happy with him she lov'd best.

3

The Table with good Cheer was spread;
And o're a Song briskly they drank it:
At last the young Spark put Crispina to Bed,
And muffled ber up in the Blanket.

4.

But Crispin coming in by Chance;
The Gentleman bad him to seize her
By the White Naked Foot, as she lay in a Trance,
And of his own Dear to take Measure.
3. The

5.

The Cuckold to his Maker swore

That to a Hairs Breadth he would take it;

And as for the Shoe be'd be damn'd for the Whore,

If any Man better cou'd make it.

6.

aft,

zh,

1,

be

The Squire was tickled with the Jest;
And Crispin cries'tis a queer Fancy;
I care not a fiig, if the Worst or the best;
Nor to see all the rest a Man can see.

7.

I'll fit her from the Toe to Heel

For so much of your ready Coin, Sir;

And as for the rest, Master, do what you will,

I'm sure tis no Business of mine, Sir.

8.

This done the Shoemaker withdrew,

But it put his Wife into the Cholick.

The Spark was so Dainty he Nothing wou'd do:

And thus ended all the whole Frolick.

N 4

Alicia

Alicia so humour'd the Song, that the Shoemaker's Wife was wonderfully delight. ed with it : But as she grew Maudlin she grew peevish, and began to think it was a Trick, which was either to be practis'd upon her, or was brought up on purpose to affront her. Caius did what he cou'd to drive it out of her Head. He Kiss'd, he Toy'd, he Drank, but she seem'd to have too much of the Latter, and too little of the Former. To please her he bid Alicia give them a Love Song, of which she had good Store, and fuch as exactly fitted the Humour of Caius and his Doxy. But the' she could Sing, and the good Woman cou'd hear them, we shall only repeat those of 'em which will give no Offence,

SONG.

I

IF I love a Man for his Money,
As many have done before,
Tho' to Night he may call me his Honey,
To morrow he'll call me his Whore.

Th

Ch

To

A

2.

Then better be Frank and Free,
And love him for Loving's Sake;
The Sooner we Women agree,
The better's the Bargain we make.

3.

Chuse you a Dear Man that is Kind,
That's Generous, Easy, and True;
And to keep him still in the same Mind,
Do you keep your self in the same too.

4.

If when he begins to change

You fiercely the Fault reprove,

He may like others out of Revenge,

He ne'r cou'd have lik'd out of Love.

5.

To all his Follies be blind,
But mostly to that of Roving:
When he is most Cross be you most Kind,
And teach bim to Love you by Loving.

6.

If with a hard Word he is vex'd,

A Kiss will soon heal the Sore;

But if not one Kiss then try the next,

And if not, the next, the next Score.

7.

N

V

Thus soften him by Degrees,

And bring him to your Lure:

By pleasing him, your self you may please,

And when you've half lost him, secure.

The Shoemaker's Wife was so very much affected by this Song, that she cou'd not help acting it over as Alicia sung. The latter grew jealous, and Caius had Diversion enough to see them Wrangle and Quarrel about him. Alicia had the Advantage, she was a New Face and could Sing; the other was an Old One and cou'd scold. Farce was too busy among them too last, and Caius was impatient for the Catastrophe, as well to possess himself of Alicia, as to rid himself of Crispina. The Former to be reveng'd of her Rival, rally'd her on her Grimaces and Aukward Fondness, closing her Raillery with a Song which Caius Caius and his Old Mistress were not equally pleas'd with; the one taking as much Pleasure, as the other conceiv'd Spite in hearing it.

SONG.

I.

A Topping Beau there was, whose Name The Muse forbears to tell, Who keeping once a clumsy Dame She thought her self a Belle.

2.

And as the Ass, a Fawning Beast, Wou'd lick his Master's Face, Her Lover she as ill carest And held a Beauty's Place.

ch

ot

at-

on

rel

he

her

aft,

ro-

ia,

ner

eres,

ch

3.

But every Hug, and every Kiss, So rudely did she Toy, Was more a Surfeit than a Bliss A Torment than a Joy.

4

he

H

in

m

ha

in

C

ar

C

m

W

d

b

She had not Sense enough to see

How he her Passion scorn'd;

How Faint, tho' Fond he seem'd to be,

Her Fondness be return'd.

5.

Such forward Creatures Men despise; Their Loath'd Embraces shun; Who let them see they do not prize Their Pleasure, but their own.

6.

An Odder Couple than these Two No Story sure can tell: There never was so fine a Beau, And ne'r so foul a Bellè.

Caius to prevent further Mischief took Alicia by the Hand, and put her into another Room, having without much Difficulty prevail'd upon Crispina to go into his Bed. When she was there expecting him, he dismiss the Equipage of Musick and Wine, and sent privately for the Shoemaker. The Wise was very impatient with Caius to come after her;

her; he made a Hundred Excuses; and at last feem'd to be in a terrible Fright, that her Husband had discover'd them and was coming up Stairs. The Woman was really as much frighted as he seem'd to be, and wou'd have jumpt out of Bed to throw her felf into an adjoining Closet. But Caius held her down till the good Man was enter'd the Chamber. His Wife shrunk into the Bed and cover'd her felf up with the Cloaths. Caius told the Shoemaker, that he wou'd not make any Thing a Secret to a Person in whom he put so entire a Confidence as he did in him; that he confes'd frankly he had another Man's Wife in Bed with him; that he had told her what an excellent Workman he was, and she wanted to have a Pair of Shoes of his making; he then gave him a Guinea, and bid him go take measure of her. The Woman not daring to lift her Head above the Bedcloaths, Caius cry'd to her, Prithee do'nt be foolish, let the Mantake measure of you; be has seen a Naked Foot before now; and with that pulling up the Cloaths at the Feet, he made the Shoemaker to meafure the Foot of his own Dear Spouse. Crifpin with a Smirk and a Fillup of his Finger said, He'd warrant be'd fit ber, cring'd and withdrew. And Caius having born a Volley of Reproaches and Curses from the Wife, made

y d.

d

fe

er

mi

live

felf

ban

Pre

cari

he

put

ber

cali

Lif

far

afic

tice

nio

fide

for

and

Wr

as wh

An

the

ur

anc

lef

Ma

dig

he

made her Rig her felf, led her to the Door. faw her fairly down Stairs, and in her Stead took the Woman he had brought to give them a Song at parting. Alicia had been very free of her Favours to others, and pass'd under the Discipline of a Jealous Morose Husband, who being tir'd of her took hold of the Opportunity to use her as ill as he pleas'd. Alicia was afraid of him, and kept Caius off for some sime; but he tempted her to frongly, that in the end the told him, if he cou'd get her Husband's Consent he should have ber's, and the believ'd the Reasons he offer'd her wou'd gain her Husband. Caius defir'd a Friend of his who knew the Man to fift him oThe Friend made no feruple to let him know every Box dy took him for a Cuckold; nor did he make any more foruple to confess that he knew his Wife was a Jilt, and that he should be glad to get rid of her, but he cou'd not spare the Profit he made of her Singing. Pugh! replies his Acquaintance, Tou fall have enough paid you Tearly, and never more be troubled with her, if you will assign her over to Caius. With all my Heart, fays the Husband of Alicia, let me bave one Tear down, and he shall have all my Right and Title in her. The Bargain was struck; he had Two Hundred Crowns paid in Hand, and a Promise or,

ve

en s'd

ole dd

he

pt.

bs

ld

nt

10

S-

0

d

n

C

e

d

t

nife of as many Yearly, for which he deliver'd up Alicia to Caius, and oblig'd himfelf never to give him or her any Disturhance. Caius receiv'd her as the richest Present that cou'd have been made him, carry'd her home to his Lodgings, and when he shut the Door upon the Shoemaker's Wife put Alicia in her Place, which she kept, till her Inconstancy and Ill Luck were the occasion of her own Death, and put Caius's Life in the utmost Peril. This Danger so far reclaim'd him that he resolv'd to lay aside the Gallant Mein and take up the Politician. As every Body was not of one Opinion in Atalantis, so he was at a Loss which fide to chuse: But that Loss was soon over, for the Right Side would not receive him, and he was forc'd to throw himself upon the Wrong; where he distinguish'd himself as far s he cou'd by a Pertness and Forwardness, which were mistaken for Boldness and Wit. And he rais'd a Character of a Statesman by he very Means that other People will be ite to lose it. He spoke to every Thing, and understood nothing. If there was any esperate Counsel to be started, Caius was the Man, for no Body expected any Thing from im that was just or reasonable. He treated he most ferious Affairs with the same whimfical

fical Humour, as he did the most Gay and Frolicksome.

It happen'd unluckily, that he ventur'd at a certain time on a Speech in a most Au. gust Assembly, and thought to make him. felf a Great Man by abusing the greatest in the Kingdom. He had a Friend and Patron who put him upon it, and having that Pa. tron of his always in his Head, he needed only to fay what he knew of him, and ap. ply it to another, to draw the Vilest Picture that a Man's Wit and Malice are capable of, But 'twas very unlike the Person he intended it for fo, that Caius was glad to get off with a Reprimand, and a Prison, where he was visited by those of both Sexes who lov'd Pleasure of all Kinds, especially Women and Wine, which were never wanting where Caius was of the Company.

t

n

W

h

h

a

W

h

0

W

bo

m

h

'Tis pity indeed he had not spar'd his Friend Perseus. Perseus was a well-meaning Creature: His whole Life was spent over a Bottle: He lov'd nothing else, not even his Wife, tho' she was pretty, good-humour'd, and as Amorous even as Caius, which as foon made them Friends as they were made Acquaintance. She had an Intrigue before Perseus met with her: He was not over delicate in such Matters, and having more occasion as he thought for her Money than her

nd.

ď

u-

n.

in

on

2-

ed

p-

re

of.

d-

off

he

ď

en

ere

his

ng

ra

his

'd,

as

ide

ore

de-

OC-

nan

ner

her Virtue. Twelve thousand Crowns made him sufficient amends for the Desect of her Reputation: Perseus was too merry a Spark to trouble himself much about Religion: He pleas'd himself however with bragging, that he was of that which was in the Fashion, and the same that his Father and Grandfather were of before him. His Mother he did not mention on that Article, who tho' she was of a Profession that contributed only to the Peopling of this World, yet she was as much of the Fashion too in that Point, as was her Son Perseus; and her Zeal was every whit as furious and as loud as his cou'd be. Caius and Perseus being thus of a Side, 'twas not possible they cou'd meet often, without being of a Club too. And Perseus having his Cellar well stor'd with the best Wines, Caius did not fail to have his Portion of them. The first Night he spent with Perseus, he drank him to such a Pitch, that both his Eyes and his Ears were useless to him. The Wife knew his Frailty, and would not leave Caius, tho' her Husband had left him, and that without going out of the Room too. Wine, the Hour, the Opportunity, but above all, the Charms and the pleasant Humour of Persea, whom we shall so call for her Husband's Sake, made him forget what indeed he very feldom remember'd, the Laws of Hospitality and Honour, and ven. turing every Thing he had Chere entire, the very height of French Civility and En. tertainment, without hifting the Scene; fancying furely that Bacchus was as blind as Cupid: Or that Cuckolds, like Partridges, can't fee while the Mischief is doing to them. Caius was transported with his good Fortune, and Perseus slept away one of the happiest Hours his Friend was ever blest with: When he awak'd, Caius was ready to pledge him with a Bumper, and the Wife with a malicious Smile left him, as the faid with better Company. Perseus and Cains toasted it away till Morning, when they parted: Caius to dream over the Rapture of his new Adventure; and Perseus to serve his Wife, as he had done his Glass, which was much more dear to him; And yet he had had fuch a Surfeit, that he cou'd not help fleeping over it.

When he went into the Country, Persea always stay'd behind him, and then Caius supply'd his Place. He did not value the Scandal; and she was as careless as he cou'd be. He wou'd take her for a Month or two to a neighbouring Village, and Caius was as much Caia there, as she was Persea at Home. Caius did not mind the Expence, and as long

n

th

Ė

A

I

t

il

(

V

V

b

a

t

Se

ti

h

a

h

P

t

h

F

ti

I

n

t

he

n-

n-

e;

as

es,

to

od

he

est

to

ife

aid

ius

ley

of his

vas

nad

elp

fea

rius the

ru'd

WO

s as

me.

ong

25

as Perseus never heard from his Wife for Money, he was well contented, giving no Ear to Fame, who never had a good Word for her. Caius's Pocket maintain'd her a fine Equipage, which Perseus had the Credit of. And if the Ladies sometimes said with a Leer, It was his Coach, they as often envy'd the Splendor and Ease of the Lady that rode This Amour took up so much of Caius's Time and Thoughts, that it quite wean'd him from the State, and he was for feveral Years no more heard of as a Statesman, being so useless and forgot, that his Zeal and his Politicks did himself no more good than they have fince done the World. few having so much Money to spare, by the Bounty of Caius, gave himself up so entirely to the Bottle, that in a Year or two he drank away the Remains of his Estate and Constitution, and was luckily put into his Grave, when for want of Money and Privilege he must otherwise have been thrown into a Goal. Caius took Persea as his own; and the was far from missing a Husband that had been all his Life time extreamly deficient to her both in Money and Love. Caia having got Possession of Caius's Heart as well as his Person, pray'd him to marry her, but he put her off with a Settlement of two thousand Crowns a Year, with O 2 which

ci

111

0

V

p

bo

N

0

m

tr

D

0

in

a

0

CI

H

h

h

fc

fe

W

C

21

which she could not but be satisfy'd, he having not left himself so much as he had given her. 'Twas not long after, that he consider'd with himself, a Mistress with a Settlement, is as dull a thing as a Wife; and they began to treat one another as if they had been marry'd. Caia never wanted for Lovers; and few of them who cou'd pay for her Favours, had Reason to complain of her Cruelty. Tho' Caius was a Maker of fo many Cuckolds, it did not hinder but he was as much jilted himself; and as he never was true to one of his Mistresses, never was one of them true to him. Scandal pretended to give several Reasons for it. The most malicious of 'em was, that he was as impotent in his Body, as in his Mind, and intrigu'd as much out of Vanity as Lust. Twas objected to this, that no Man can hardly be fuch a Coxcomb, as to be at the Expence, if he had not the Enjoyment. Which does not however always hold true, for how many Blockheads do we meet with that are every Day ruining themselves for a Pleasure, of which they are insensible; as is that of Politicks to Fellows who can't think? And yet in our Days there is nothing so common with us, as thoughtless Politicians, Machiavels without Experience, Wisdom, Sobriety, or Discretion; Political cal Rakes, that for fear of the Fate of Alcibiades do not fall upon the Temple, nor affront the holy Images, nor infult the Priests, but spare nothing else, either Hu-

mane or Divine.

T

r

10

d,

st.

an

he

nt.

ue,

ith

for

as

ın't

10-

Po-

ce,

iti-

cal

It was generally thought, that Caius had never been a Wise Man, had he never been a Fool: That had he not settled so much of his Fortune on his Mistress, he wou'd never have mended it. But finding the Impertinence of Duns to grow intolerable, and being not so dull but he cou'd observe that Wretches as stupid as himself, became Men of Importance by Pretences he had as much Right to as any Body; he refolv'd to try his Luck in State Matters, and get Distinction by his Noise and his Heat, as others did. 'Twas a cheap way of getting into Vogue, and that made it so much pradis'd. There was room enough for Caius, only he had the Clog of a Mistress, who endeavour'd to beat Business out of his Head as much as she cou'd, to have him to her felf, and make the most of him. he had never a true Friend in the World, for how cou'd he, when he was never himfelf a true Friend to any Man? yet there was one or two that seemed to have more Concern for his Interests than other Men, and one of 'em advis'd him to marry; the 03 Rea-

thi

At

no

he

co

he

fin

Ea

for

Ly

20

by

Sh

to

and

till

'tW

ba

he

cla

his

the

ry

an

he

the

fo!

th

his

Person he propos'd was indeed one he was to get by putting her off, it being a Sister who lay more on his Hands than any Body's but her own. She was older than Caius, and not fo handsom that she needed have thought it such a Miracle, that the Men had let her alone fo long. She had Twenty thousand Crowns to her Portion; for having liv'd upon her Brother, her OEconomy had almost doubled what her Father left her. She had been a proper Match to have preserv'd Caius's Estate, but not to proper to recover it; her Money being not sufficient to clear even the Incumbrance of Caia. However Caius flatter'd himself, that an Alliance with one of the greatest Zealots in Atalantis, wou'd very much improve his Credit and Interest, and he should have this Comfort at least in his Marriage, that he might hope to live with out a Rival. He addrest himself to the Si ster and Brother, but to his great Surprize found the Lady more difficult than the Gen tleman. The Brother was not to be undon by the Ruin of Caius, and took his Word for the Condition he was in, with Respect to his Circumstances; but the Sister en quir'd narrowly into them, and discovere that the Settlement which was offer'd to her was pre-engag'd to Caia. Caius did no think

25

er

's

s,

ve.

en

ad

r-

er,

at

er

ut

cy

n-

r'd

he

ry

nd his

th

Si

120

en

one

ord

ed

en

er

to

no

ink

think of the Deeds he had fet his Hand to: At least he thought a Lover's Covenant was no more binding than his Oath; and that he cou'd as easily come off in Law as he cou'd in Honour, for abandoning a Woman he had given his Word and Estate to. Caia finding he was about to leave her in good Farnest, was not at a Loss how to provide for her self. She had a Friend that liv'd by his Luck, and was acquainted with every Quirk and Trick that Rogues make use of to defend by Law what they have got by Roquery. She firuck up a Bargain with him : He was to bully Caius with a Duel and a Law-Suit, and she to give him her Bed and her Board till the Bufiness was over. So on a sudden 'twas given out that Caia had got her a Husband, and when he went next to visit her he found the Door shut against him. He clamour'd in the Street and the threaten'd him out of the Windows : In this Instant the Man whom she pretended to have Marry'd, comes home, forbids Caius his House, and tells him 'twas well he came off fo. bed

'Twas in vain for him to Rave and Abuse her. She matters not his Rage; She had the Deeds and Possession, and she was resolv'd to keep it. The Man gave the Brother of Caius's intended Bride, notice how his Estate was incumber'd, and the Match

0 4

[200]

was for a while no more talk'd of. He was now in most terrible Circumstances: He had neither Wife, Mistress, Estate nor Reputation. Every Body made a Jest of him, for pretending to Marry before he had fecur'd the Deeds that were fure to be his Hindrance. He too late faw his Error, and got as great a Rogue as Caia's new Spark was, to manage the Matter for him. The Thing was very difficult. The Writings were authentick, and the Gift, tho' for a Confideration which was not thought fit to be mention'd, as valid as a Covenant cou'd make it. Both Caia and her Bully infilled on the whole Sum that Caius was to have with his Spouse, no less than Twenty thou. fand Crowns; and 'twas with much a do, many good Words, and more good Pounds, that the Affair was at last adjusted. Ten thousand Crowns were secur'd to Caia: The Deeds of the Land were deliver'd up: A Jointure of it made for the Bride, who fucceeded the Fair Jilt a little while after in her Bed, and her Settlement.

EBMI-

wl

Vi

T

in

M

en

pe

ci

in

Fi

m

h

ti

al

ir

n B

e

L

ERMINIO and VINELLA.

er to great fortune as was I A BOUT Ten Leagues from the Capital of Atalantis, liv'd an Old Lady who had a Daughter whom we shall call Vinella. Her Father left her a Hundred Thousand Crowns when he dy'd. She was in her Fourteenth Year when her Mother Marry'd again. Her Person was agreeable enough, only the was too little to pals for a perfect Beauty. She had Wit and a Vivacity, which turn'd every Thing that was faid to her by those that presended Love, into Ridicule. She had liv'd in the frictest Friendship, and the freest Familiarity, with a Young Gentleman whom we shall call Erminio, who was but Two Years older than her felf. His Father and hers were fuch intimate Friends, that they often mixt Families for a Month, and the Children Erminio and Vinella were fo fond of one another, that they were always Bed-Fellows according to the Freedoms of the Ancient Manners. Now indeed, 'tis not so common for Boys and Girls to lye together before they enter their Teens; but they make it up afterwards, and when they are Men and Women

ha:

fro

Vi

to

pà

CO

in

th

fai

I

do

to

of

Q

to

ar

W

le

men correct that ill Custom of putting Children into separate Beds. Erminio was Heir to an Estate of about Four Thousand Crowns Yearly Rent, which was thought too little for so great Fortune as was Vinella, But her Father was so much a Friend to Erminio's, that had he lived he intended her for him. Both Families albalong look dup. on them as future Man and Wife! As fuch they also look'd upon themselves, and it being a common Thing for the Two Families when they men to entertain themselves with Phys; the most tender Scenes al ways were acted by Erminio and Pinella. They did every thing of that Kind to the Life. Their sentiments were the fame with those of the Persons they acted, and 'twas eafy to fee their Hearts were for United 'twould be a very difficult Matter ever to divide them. When they were not practifing their Parts for their Dramatical Diversions, they would run to some Arbor or Shady Walk and read Romances, sometimes Erminio, and fometimes Vinella, having the Book: When they came to the passionate Parts, they would look upon one another, fmile and make Parallels. They would argue on the Gruelty of the Damosel, on the Constancy of the Knight; and Erminio has often spoken for him so movingly, that he has as id

a.

0

)-

h

35

25

j.

4.

le

h

is

d

Ö

s,

7-

16

te

r, r-

10

as

has drawn a Sigh, and fometimes a Tear, from the sympathizing Heart of his dear Vinella. This Education naturally led them to the Love of Poetry; and they were impatient to learn to Write, that they might communicate their Thoughts to each other They began with Pastoral; and the first Verses that Erminio wrote to his fair Shepherdess, having come to my Hands, I cannot help repeating them, as I shall do feveral Poems of theirs, all relating to their Loves; not so much for the Beauty of them, as the Sincerity and Simplicity, Qualities that will recommend Love Verses to good Judges more than the affected Wit and forc'd Similes of our Modern Poets, who are so fond of them that they can not leave them out even of their Tragedies.

To Morrow is a Merry Day:
While our Sheep are Shearing,
I, and My True Love will play;
None shall be so blith as we:
She'll a Favour give to me,
And I'll give her an Ear-Ring.

To the May-pole then we'll hie,
And will dance about it:
Boys and Maids their Heels shall try
For the Prize upon the Green;

And

- 204]

And if we the Garlands win Ob how we will shout it.

Vinella, to shew she would never be behind himin any Thing, fet her young Muse to work to, and an Hour or Two after gave him what follows:

If I were a Woman I'd not be so kind, Nor tell you dear Minny So freely my Mind:

But since Im a Girl, and To Morrow's the May; I think there's no burt in't If we meet and play.

And as we see always The Toung Maids and Men Dance till we are weary; And Buss now and then.

Thus did they grow in Affection as they grew in Years; and it was resolv'd on, that assoon as they came from their several Schools they should be Marry'd: But it happen'd unfortunately that Vinella's Father dy'd when she was just entring her Teens, and Erminio's not long after. The Mether of Vinella

Vin

Wid

the carr

had

pos

to g

for

tun

Are

to

Ho

her

wa

mi

mo

lop

10 al

ha

h

m

t

Vinella continu'd her Intimacy with the Widow of her Husband's Friend till she left the Country, and taking a House in Town carry'd her Daughter with her. As she soon had Thoughts of Marrying again, she purpos'd to make her Market of Vinella, and to get her felf a Husband when she got one for her Daughter. Erminio mist no Opporfunity of coming to Town to visit his Mifirefs, and he was for some time welcome to her Mother who invited him to her House, and he lodg'd there as long as it was her own. As blind as Love is, he never wants Eyes to see a Rival; and Erminio might observe the House she liv'd in was more haunted by Suitors than ever Penelope's was: Some came to the Mother and some to the Daughter. The Mother told all those that made Pretences to Vinella, and had nothing to offer to her her felf, that her Father had given his Word to !Erminio, that the young People were agreed upon it, and there was no altering the Course of an Affair so well settled: But if ever a Gentleman came who had a Nephew or a Friend for her Daughter, and a good Estate for her self, she never refus'd to enter into a Treaty; She was worth as much as Vinella, and tho' she was very willing to be Marry'd again, she did not care to buy a Husband

Husband too dear. The Old City Knight who succeeded in his Addresses to her was not at much trouble to obtain her. He told King Roland of his Design upon her, and beg'd his Majesty to speak a Good Word for him when the Widow came next to Court, The King out of the Abundance of his good Nature, and something of Gratitude too, for the Knight us'd frequently to give him Treats and lend him Money at exor. bitant Interest, but on very slender Security. nothing but his own Word Royal, which was found in the End to be no better a Fund than the Conjurer Faustus's, did what the Usurer would have him, and gave her fuch a Character of his Parts and his Purfe, that she furrender'd her felf at discretion, and was in such hast that the Old Usurer took Possession of her Person and Fortune without any Capitulation.

It went to the Soul of Erminio to see so many Fops come whiffling about Vinella, following her where-ever she went, to the Park, the Play, and casting Amorous Sighs and Ogles at her; which tho' she seem'd insensible, yet he could not but see that they were a great hindrance to the good Effect of his own; for she was now in her Fisteenth Year, and he began to be impatient at the Delays that he met with in the Bu-

finess

fin

alv

va

ly

m

H

mi

L

W

H

21

01

W

P

h

u

F

(

fi

1

000

siness of his Marriage. 'Tis true, Vinella always was in one Tone, and the Mother vary'd very little, putting off the time only upon several Pretences, and never offering to object against the Match till her new Husband engag'd her in the Interests of Domitian, the Son of Domitius, the greatest Lord in the Island, considering the Post he was in. Before we proceed further in this History, it will not be improper to give a Sketch of the Character of Domitian, as in another Place we have done of Domitius.

d

r

s e e ...

1,

e

0

le

ıt

1-

Tis pity Domitian was a Madman, because his Courage and his Wit did him no Credit; for whether he said a good Thing, or did a brave One, 'twas all imputed to his Distemper, and his Wit and his Courage were taken to be the meer Effects of his Frenzy. If he had been in some Battels he had been in more Broils; and the Enemies upon whom he gain'd the most remarkable Triumphs, were Drawers, Coach-men, and Chair-men. His Generosity, or rather Profusion, was one of his most dangerous Qualities; for if he could get a Man to accept of a Treat from him, he was fure also to accept of a Beating; and when he paid his Club he always took it out in a Drubbing; As for his Debts, his Creditors had all like Reason to be content with him; for there

there was not one of them who could take

Ni

pa

be

it

he

po

ha

an

M

25

m

Di

nie

De

W

W

an

fo

bu

mi

an

te

ty

D

th

of

fo

th

it ill that another was paid.

There was a religious Custom in Atalan. tis, of initiating even Children into their Holy Mysteries; and two or three Persons of mature Age were always invited to represent them. This Distinction was look'd upon as a fort of a Complement; but 'twas also expensive, and the greedy Priestesses took fuch large Fees, that it made it very chargeable; and as much a Compliment as it was, almost every Body avoided it. Domitian's Taylor having dunn'd him to no Purpose, before the Ceremony was perform'd, thought at least of having the Honour of his Presence at the Initiation of his Son, and invited him to be the Child's Representative. Domitian readily consented, and the Taylor, and all about him, were overjoy'd at the News of so noble a Guest to assist at the Mysteries: People paying more or less, according to their Quality. Domitian came at the time, and when the Ceremony was over, took the Taylor aside, swore he had not a Farthing to pay the Priestesses, and desir'd him to lend him Fifty Crowns. Money was rais'd by a Loan of an whole Family, and some of the Neighbourhood: Domitian gave the Priestesses Ten of the Crowns, and spent the other Forty the same Night

Night at a Tavern, leaving the Taylor to pay himself with the Honour of what had been done him. There wou'd be no end of it if we shou'd go about to tell all the Pranks he play'd of this Kind; for Domitius was so poor when he came into Post that he cou'd hardly get rich when he went out of it; and had his Revenue been as great as his Master's, Domitian would have squander'd it as fast as King Roland did. I shall only remember one Incident more in the Story of Domitian, and then continue that of Erminio and Vinella.

There liv'd in the same City with the Old Knight a Seller of Essences, to whom Domitian did the Favour to drink up his Wine, and run in his Debt. The Man Sold Wares that he stood in need of as much as any Body; he being very deficient in Perfonal Fragrancy. The Man was a Coxcomb. but he was a credulous one; and tho' Domitian never kept his Word with him or any one else, he trusted on, and very often was permitted to spend Ten or Twenty Crowns in such honourable Company. During this Friendly Commerce between them, the Esence-Monger Marry'd a Wife of more Beauty than Vertue; and he was fo fond of her that he took the way to make the whole Town his Rivals. He made her Dress

of

fu.

fir

fic

N

O

Vi

a I

to

du

in

W

his

hi

Fr

E

tai

wi

ce

ev

in

fre

fre

H

fhe

ni

ha

Q

th

Dress out to the Height of the Modes, and fet her in his Shop in as much Order as if the was one of the Commodities that were there to be dispos'd of. He depended en. tirely on the Advantages of his own Person for his Security against Cuckoldom, in which he very unhappily prov'd mistaken: For his Wife had her Senses and Experience, and understood Personal Merit as well as any Woman in Atalantis. He ventur'd too much on his own as he foon found to his Cost: However, she acted the Prude for fome time, and would not fuffer the best Men that came to his Shop to take Snuff out of her Box, or to touch her Petticoats. She fet up for such an uncommon Pitch of Virtue, that no Body had Courage enough to put it to the Tryal; and she began to be afraid she had over-acted her Part, when Domitian sav'd her the Mortification of changing her Conduct to procure her Lovers. One would think he reckon'd every Thing that was the Essence Man's to be his own; for he no sooner saw his Wife but he form'd a Design to have Possession of To this end he was very frequent and very civil in his Visits. He seem'd not to take any notice of the good Woman, but to come wholly out of Love and Kindness to the good Man. He did not so much as offer f

1

0

ľ

A

of

h

n

of

y

15

ıt

d

0

ut

s

offer to kiss her, which she was mightily furpriz'd at, having Dress'd for him from the first time she saw him. Domitian took occafion often to commend the Convenience and Neatness of the House and Lodgings, the OEconomy and Plenty of their Way of Living, and at last desir'd the Man to admit a Relation of his who was coming to Town, to Lodge and Board there a Month or Two during her Stay. There was no difficulty in the Matter; Domitian brought his Kinswoman who was really no way related to him but by the good Offices she had done him in her own Person and those of her Friends and Acquaintance. He gave the Essence Man and his Wife a noble Entertainment, and left his Cousin in Charge with them. The Gentlewoman was receiv'd with extraordinary Civilities, and every one wonder'd at the great alteration in Domitian's Manners, that he should be so free in the Esfencer's Family, and not be freer. But the Wonder did not last long; His Cousin soon let the Wife know what she was sent there for, what a Passion Dominitian had for her, and the Provision he had made to receive her according to his Quality, whenever she would be so kind as to give him a Meeting. In about a Month the Wife was brought to consent to meet Domitian

Pa

Domitian at his Cousin's own Lodging, where a Hundred Women had met him before: And to this Day neither her Husband nor I can tell what he did with her; but I doubt not we can both give a good guess at it. As for his other Amours, we must leave them to his Historian, and have no more to do with him in this History than he has to

pul

wa

plea

Ata

tain

imp

Ho

ful

Ref

Me

to

not

Boo

Lac

and

mu

we

Mi

mi

fan

her

Fo

tho

tha

M

Er

po

C

br

at

do in that of Erminio and Vinella.

The Season drawing on for Vinella's Mother to retire to her Country Seat, which the always did, as well after the was Marry'd as before; Erminio hasten'd down to his to prepare for the Reception of his Mistress. Every one that has been in Love, will eafily imagine the Transport he was in to think that he should now be rid of all his Rivals, and have Vinella to himself in those happy Shades where they had so often walk'd and told a Thousand Tales of Love. But they were now of an Age when telling of Tales began to feem very insipid to them. They had not read so many Romances and Novels, nor acted so many Pastorals and Plays, but they knew very well what it was that fo many Lovers dy'd for; and Erminio, whose Heart was not entirely free from all Thoughts of Interest considerd, that if a Hundred Thousand Crowns and a fair Lady could be fecur'd by pushing t

e

0

0

-

0

n

11

n

6

of

ge

ry

a-

a-

ry

b'

n-

est

nd

oy

ng

pushing for it, there would be Twenty ways of excusing it to ones self. I shall not plead in his Behalf, and if the Customs of Atalantis were the same with ours, he certainly was most inexcusable, and had ill improv'd himself in the Studies of Love and Honour which he had learnt in his Youthful Exercises. In a word, he came to a Resolution to engage Vinella by all the Means he cou'd think of to put her felf into his Possession: And rather than he wou'd not be sure of her to make her so fit for no Body else as for himself, when Vinella's Old Lady came into the Country, he gave Her and her Family a Reception at his House much above his Fortune. The old Sports were reviv'd; and her Ladyship, who lov'd Mirth and Good Cheer, seem'd to be in a mighty good Humour with him, at the ame time that she had given a Charge to her Daughter never to be alone with him. for tho' she had not yet resolv'd that he hould not have her, she had not resolv'd that he should, but intended to make her Market by Marrying her whether it was to Erminio or another. Domitian had been propos'd, and a Bribe of Twenty Thousand Crowns offer'd to her Husband if he cou'd bring about the Match. The Old Usurer at first endeavour'd to do it without communicating P 3

W

Co

He

WE

TI

N

the

lita

bu

the

fai

th

th

ter

an

for

Li

Gr

Wo

Er

no

pa Vii

no

Lowl

th

municating that Offer to his Wife for feat the should cry Halves. And when he did it, my Lady objected to the Lewdness of his Character, and the Prosusion of his Temper saying, she had rather see her Daughter bury'd alive. Thus the Bussiness hung when she lest the Town for the Spring Season, and Erminio had the whole Story from her Woman who had been always a Friend to Him and Vinella. She too being of great Experience in Love Matters, advis'd the young Couple to come together as soon as they could, with this Old Proverb on her Side, that many Things

bappen between the Cup and the Lip.

Twas about the Beginning of May, and not quite a Century ago, that Erminio and Vinella met one Afternoon by a particular Affignation in a Grove adjoyning to her Mother's Garden. No Umbrage could have been taken by any Body that faw them there, it having been so usual for them to meet in such retir'd Places, to read of those Things which they were now of an Age to know in Practice as well as Theory. minio resolv'd not to miss that Opportunity the House, Garden and Grove were all free to them, the Old Lady being gone to Town for a Day or Two, and left Winella behind en account of an affected Indisposition When

ar

he

d-

on

(ee

u-Or

he

ad

a

Ve

ne

nis

ngs

ind

no

lar

ner

ave

em

to

to

Er

ty

ree

WI

ind

on.

when her Mother was gone, the Joy in her Countenance show'd plainly enough the Health of her Body and Mind, and she went to the Rendezvouz with the same Transport as she would have gone to her Nuptials. Their Youth was ignorant of the Consequences of Lovers meeting in Solitary Places with no Guard on themselves but their Wishes. Erminio, who never till then felt the Power of Love so irresistibly faid so many tender Things to his Vinella, that she cou'd not help being touch'd by them to the Quick. They were not content with Vows and Sighs. They fill'd up all the Intervals with Kisses and Embraces, and having walk'd themselves weary, lay down under a spreading Beach, which had for many Years before they had feen the Light of the Sun, been the Pride of the Grove. Vinella vow'd again and again she wou'd be his or no Bodies; that neither Titles nor Riches should change her. And Erminio swore, that neither Riches, Honour, nor the whole World, shou'd ever part them. But he could not help observing the Danger he was in of losing her, not only from Domitian, but a Croud of Lovers, who courted her Fortune not her, whereas, were she as Naked as he could then almost wish her, and he in Possession of

P 4

the Wealth of the Indies, he would give all even for that dear Minute. And Ob, cry'd he with a languishing Look that struck to the Heart of Vinella, How many Worlds would I give, My Dear, to Secure thee my own for ever. With that he took her in his Arms, and Vinella to entirely forgot her felf, that had not a Bird happen'd to flutter over their Heads, and to take off her Eyes in the In. flant, the Joy of that Minute might have fav'd them whole Years of Trouble. Vinella flarting at the Noise the Bird made, and turning her Eyes to Erminio's faw them flame with his Desire, and in a Fright fprung from his Arms and ran into the House, hiding her Disorder in her Closes, where the flay'd till it was over, while Erminio was curfing himself and his Stars for losing an Opportunity which he knew not when he should recover; for Vinella was now sensible of the Danger there was in meeting him, and that Fright would probably prevent another.

He durst not speak to his Mistress that Evening, and the next Morning she went to London, an Express bringing her Word that the Old Usurer, her Father in Law, was taken very ill; that her Mother could not return into the Country, and requiring her

to

ha

M

fa

he

m

fo

te

fic

m

al

Fr

E

ti

M.

A

W

n

h

k

A

10

W

n

It

Y

n

0

had notice of it, and was early in the Morning to take his leave of her. When she saw him she blush'd he trembled; however he quickly perceiv'd he had not committed so great a Fault but that 'twould be forgiven; and perhaps, if it had been greater, a Pardon would not have been very difficult. Vinella confess'd all to the Woman that waited on her Mother, and was also her Guardian. She made a Jest of her Fright, and told Erminio, between Jest and Earnest, if he was not more a Man sext time, her Mistress should not come Thirty Miles to meet him.

C

e

r

S

n

0

t

0

Some who are not acquainted with the Atalantick Codes, may wonder that Erminio who had Vinella so much in his Power did not to fecure her marry her, which he might have done when he wou'd; but they must know that of all the People upon Earth the Atalanticks were the fondest of their Land, insomuch that tho' to marry a Woman worth a Million of Crowns, without her Father and Mother's Consent was not criminal; yet to steal an Heiress, as they call'd it, tho' she had but 100 Crowns a Year, was a capital Crime; and a Man that marry'd fuch a one without her Father's, or if she had no Father, without her Mother's

ther's Consent, was hang'd for it. Now Vinella had unluckily just 100 Crowns a Year inLand, and all the rest of her Fortune was in Money; Thus if he had marry'd her without her Mother's Confent, the old U. furer wou'd most certainly have prosecuted him to the utmost : Nor were there any Hopes of Pardon, Domitius ruling all at Court, under his Master. It was this that put it into his Head to make fure of Vinella, as Love and good Policy directed him; and he had the Example of a Kinsman of his before him. Indeed the young Woman his Kinsman marry'd was not an Heiress, neither was he under any Necessity to marry her; but it being safe as well honourable, he took the following Course to possess himfelf of her. and the down of the TV barboom not so I care itermany her, which he might

lave some when he would: but an amult

dies, that of all the Propie spons and the

Line with the fire the branch of those thand,

estance (b. 1. 11.0) to interpret to make

the seasons (conferr was more en-

la llan soch es chross, salsullos

Tent of the become it

The

Y

T

fe

V

t

F

The STORY of

er

d

y

t

1,

d

S

ERGANTHUS and ERGANTHE.

ERGANTHUS was Brother's Son to Erminio's Father, and had Ten thousand Crowns to his Portion. It was become a Custom in Atalantis for Gentlemen, and even Noblemen, to put their Sons to Trades. And Erganthus was plac'd for a Term of Years, with a Dealer in Silks. When his Time was expir'd, himself follow'd the same Business, and frequenting a Country Village about 4 Leagues from the City, took a liking to an old rich Navigator's Daughter, He address'd himself first to the Father, and afterwards to the Daughter, and was encourag'd by both of them. The Father enquiring into his Circumstances, and finding he was likely to have also a good Estate in Land, after his Elder Brother, who had no Children; to engage him the faster, made no Scruple to boast of his Riches, closing it always with faying, It must all come among his Daughters, and he had but Two of them. Erganthus gave him the Ear, but would not be put off with Words, To

with

dit,

which

The

lenc

mar

Opt

and

ver

call

fell

'tW

Kn

the

Sy :

we

is a

my W

Da

to

II

th

th

B

01

to

N

fc

To the Daughter he pretended Love only, to the Father he insisted on 15000 Crowns, which he thought his Possessions and Expectances deserv'd. The old Man always evaded coming to the Point, in Hopes he would marry her without his Consent, and then the honest Man a very great Zealot, resolv'd not to give her a Farthing. Erganthus, who was a Man of Sense and Spirit, told his Mind freely to the Daughter, That he lov'd her as well as she cou'd wish to be belou'd , and so well that he would not ruin her: that he faw her Father dally'd with him, and intended they should marry, and have nothing of his to live upon. But that if she would consent to it, he fancy'd he had thought of a-Way to balk him, and to accomplish their own Design. The Young Lady was very earnest to know how it could be done, and affur'd him, that Nothing should be wanting on her Part; for she would be so plain with him as to own she lov'd him. Can you, says he, give me such a Proof it, as to expose your Reputation only for a Month or Two. Since your are to be my Wife, your Reputation is mine; and I will be as jealous of it as of my own. If you agree to it we will be marry'd, but you must be sure to deny it with the last Obstinacy; and I cannot help telling it you, for my Project depends upon it: If you are with

with Child he will do that for his own Credit, which he would not do for yours; and for the Honour of his Family give me that which he would not do for its Interest. The Lady blush'd, but her Smiles and Silence explain'd her Meaning; they were marry'd a few Days after. He had several Opportunities to consummate the Marriage, and in Three Months the Mother discover'd that Erganthe, for so we must now call her, was Breeding. The old Woman fell into Fits, the old Man into a Fury; 'twas all in vain; Erganthe fell upon her Knees, and with a Flood of Tears beg'd them to forgive her. Are you marry'd, Hussy? crys the Father. Erganthe continu'd weeping, and made no Antwer. The Wench is a Whore, and will be an eternal Disgrace to my Family; we shall be the Jest of the Country. Who is the Father? Erganthus, reply'd the Daughter. Oh the Rogue! says the Navigator, has he play'd us such a Trick; no wonder I have not seen him of late: The Dog will turn thee off to the Parish, and will have nothing to do with thee. Ill keep none of his Bastards; thou shalt e'en pack after him. And out flew the old Fellow, swearing bloodily to do as he threaten'd. But at Night his Wife who had been for five or fix Hours schooling her Daughter, representing to him, That

not

hai

the

Da

of

di

30

cr

ma

the

an

110

cle I i

Pr

be

al

mu Fe

Al

ne

fa

ar w

w

L

W

th

th

That it was his own Fault in encouraging Etganthus to come to their House, giving him Access to their Daughter at all Hours, and then endeavouring to put her off with a Song. That the Matter would make fuch a Noise as wou'd spoil their other Daughter's Fortune; That what was done, was done, and the best way wou'd be to make as good an End as they cou'd of a bad Beginning, to fee whether Er. ganthus would marry her for Two or Three thousand Crowns more, which they cou'd spare; and the Bufiness being hush'd up immediately. and they marry'd out of Hand, it might be there wou'd be no harm done. For you know, my Dear, continued the, 'tis what we did out felves before, and we can't blame our Children for it. The old Man with a little Persuasion came to, and took Horse the next Morning at break a Day, to speak with Ergan. thus in Town. He fent for him to a Tavern where they had formerly mer: But Erganthus, who was fure of his Errand, pretended a great hurry, and made him fend five or fix Times before he went to him; when he came, the old Man upbraided him with Ingratitude and Breach of the Laws of Hospitality. But Erganthus reply'd, If he had no more to say to him, he was his humble Servant; that as for what had past, he was forry, and hop'd he wou'd take care it shou'd not

not be made a Town-talk : That 'tis true, be had look'd upon her as his Wife, as long as he thought be himself look'd upon her as his Daughter: But as for Marriage he had Friends of his own to please, and was threaten'd to be disinherited if he took less with a Wife than 30,000 Crowns. Thirty thousand Crowns, crys the Navigator, why you never mention'd above half of that Sum. True, fays the Silkman, but you know, Sir, Things are not as they were; and besides, I'm offer'd as much with another, as handsome a Lady as your Daughter, no Disparagement to her; and a Woman of a clear Reputation: But as for that, I say nothing, I wou'd act the fair Part as far as I can with Prudence; and if you'll give me as much with her as I can have with another, I will make her a kind Husband, and provide for her Child as much as if we had been marry'd. The old Fellow lik'd that, but pleaded hard for an Abatement. Erganthus saw he was in earnest, and wou'd not abate a Penny. Well, fays the Father in Law that was to be, you are positive I see: Come, you shall have it when. No When's, Sir, replies the Silkman, when I come to your House with the Licence. Let it be To-Morrow then, fays the Father. With all my Heart, quoth the Silkman. And the next Morning having receiv'd Bills for the 30,000 Crowns, he led his Wife into the

e .,

6

ur

en

1-

n-

11-

a-

ut

d,

nd

n ;

im

WS

If

m-

he

u'd

not

the Temple, to be marry'd by the very Priest who had marry'd them before. The Priest no sooner saw them, but he cry'd, What do yo you make a fest of me, I marry'd this Man and Woman above three Months fince. Upon which they both fell upon their Knees, and ask'd the Father and Mother's Bleffing. The Silkman telling the old Man, He had put that honest Trick upon him, more for his Daughter's Sake than his own; and that what he had given him more than he intended shou'd be made up in Affection to bis Wife, and Duty and Love to themselves, and all their Family. The old Man and Woman burst out into Tears of Joy, crying, If he had not been worth a Farthing, he deserv'd her for his Ingenuity: And as for Erganthe, that was not all that wou'd come to her, for she might always expect to have a Child's Portion.

The Example of Erganthus put it into Erminio's Head, that it he was driven to Necessity, he must try the same Stratagem, excepting only the Marriage, which was as much as his Life was worth.

TWAS

T

D

U

fo

W

fh

br

m

H

co

tu

H

in

H

he

th

W

fer

hi

nu

M

pa

Po

cu

th

Eith

anth

'Twas a long while after Vinella went to Town before the return'd into the Country. Domitius had entred into a Treaty with the Usurer to buy his Daughter-in-Law of him for Ten thousand Crowns, and the Mother was almost persuaded to consent to it; but he cou'd not presently bring her self to break her Word with Erminio. Her Woman heard what past between her and her Husband on that Subject, and gave Vinella constant Intelligence of it. She had a mixture of Vanity in her Composition, and the Honour that wou'd accrue to her by marrying Domitian, made her think of it with less Horror; but Love had still Possession of her Heart, and she could not resolve to think of being false to so true a Lover as was Erminio, and one infinitely more deserving than Domitian in all Respects, but his Quality and Fortune. Erminio continu'd to sollicite her Mother to have their Marriage folemniz'd. He was equally impatient for Consummation and the Marriage Portion; not that he wanted it, but to fecure it. Excuses cou'd not always be fram'd that carry'd a Colour with them; and both Erminio and Vinella, seeing she dally'd with them, combin'd how to frustrate all her and her Husband's Counsels. Erminio's Method was the more gallant, and being once Ma-

0

Is

1

01

I

Th

If

an he

mu

Too

As

Master of her Person, he doubted not but all the rest would follow. He met her often privately in Town at a Relation of her Mother's Woman, and she renew'd her Vows to him, but they could not Marry without Erminio's running the greatest Peril of his Life. During her Abode in Town, they by a trusty Messenger maintain'd an Amorous Correspondence; and Love and Poetry were fo much in their Heads that they did it mostly in Verse. From the same Person that I had this History I had also the Papers relating to it, and took especial Care to preferve as many of the Poems as I could I believe there past no more between them than those that follow, the Connexion being preserv'd all along. The first Poem appears to be written immediately after their Meeting in the Grove, upon her telling him why she was afraid to stay with him there any longer.

E'RE the Use of Words I knew,
By my Eyes to speak I strove;
Fondly ever six'd on You
They so early said I love.

I from Nurse and Mother fled And to dear Vinella ran; One House held us, and one Bed: Pugh, you cry, you're now a Man.

Is to be a Man a Crime?

Tou'd be of another Mind,

If you weigh'd the Worth of Time,

And how long you've to be kind.

Once Tou wish'd the Tears wou'd fly
And bring on the Teens apace:
I too wish'd, but knew not why,
Till I learn't it in your Face.

e

ıt

n.

rs

to

d.

m

e-

peir

ng

im

One

That Tou low'd me you confess'd,
When we us'd to Kiss and Toy:
If you will not grant the rest,
Oh that I were still a Boy.

It was not long before she return'd him an Answer, which was enough to shew him he might offend again so, and be still as much in her good Graces.

WELL Erminio! I to please ye
On your Childhood own I smil'd.
You were forward I was easy;
You a Baby, I a Child.

As a Play-thing I might use you; But you mayn't be play'd with now:

Sw

m

the

lef

Wa

Bu

Is

Di

To

Fo

If

A

W

A

In

Fo

Fo

A

B

A

B

L

A

It

Tet methinks if I refuse you,
Tis I know not Why nor How.

What has chang'd you? Be a Boy still:
I'll to Time his Teens restore,
That our Play we may enjoy still
Guiltless, and ne're think of more.

Erminio embolden'd by the Pardon she had giv'n him, put her in Mind of the Happiness he was so near, with an Intention to prepare her for another such Adventure.

CAN you forget? Inever can,
When this unlucky Change began?
When underneath the Beechen Shade
The Trembling Touth, the Blushing Maid,
All on a sudden ceas'd their Play,
And lost in sweet Confusion lay.
Frighted, you fled the Faithful Swain,
And ne're wou'd trust the Shade again.
What Danger threaten'd in the Grove,
For who were there but Me and Love?
And what is there in Love to harm ye?
And what in Me that could alarm ye?
Trust Me, We better, should agree
If you knew better Love and Me.

These tender Sentiments infus'd the same into the Heart of Vinella, and in her Answer

swer she plainly confesses, that she was not more afraid of him than of her self when they met under the Beach-Tree. Such a Confession could not but enslame a Youth less sensible of the Passion of Love than was Erminio.

THE more I know, the more I fear you, And durst not venture to come near you: But that which does this Fear create, Is more a Sign of Love than Hate. Did you know all as well as I. Tour self would say 'twas time to fly; For when I fled, I hardly knew If more I fear'd my self or You. A Minute longer had I stay'd, We both might long have curs'd the Shade. An Ear to Love if we shou'd lend, In what may such Complyance end? For always on the Watch he lies Fond Heediess Creatures to Surprize. And might not I, a Foolish Maid, By Love, and You, have been betray'd? Ah! Might not I, my Reason gone, By my own Heart have been undone? Love breath'd on every Breeze of Wind, And left his Poysonous Breath behind. The kind Infection seiz'd my Heart; It Throbb'd, and Flam'd, in ev'ry Part.

me

In-

ver

I

I felt his Power in evry Vein, And in the Pleasure lost the Pain. This Instice to your Passion's due, I saw the same Disease in Tou. I ne'r beheld such dying Eyes Till then, or heard such moving Sighs. What cou'd all that Disorder mean, And what that new that melting Scene ? Begone, returning Reason cry'd, Thy Strength thou hast too boldly try'd. If e're again we baunt the Grove I'll bargain for a Truce with Love; The Shade and Silence fan bis Fires; Against us every thing conspires. Without him any where we're safe, And at his Bow and Darts may laugh ; But with him, whither can we roam, As safely as we went to come; Without him we no Danger run; But with him both will be undone.

Erminio makes slight of a Fear which she owns had as much respect to her self as him, and would persuade her that she was a Person so dear both to him and to her self, that they could certainly never consent to a Thing that would do her any Injury. People out of Love will easily see thro' the Fallacy of this Argument, but Lovers

[231]

Lovers are as blind in all Things as their Master Cupid.

INELLA, Why d'ye dream of Ruin, Can I confent to your Undoing? I rather wou'd my self undo, Than in a Thought once injure Tou: Not my Heart's Blood is half so dear As your fair Image living there. What hurts your Quiet, mine destroys; Tour Griefs are Mine, and Mine your Joys. Tour Hopes, your Fears are all my own; And can you be by me undone? A vain Pretence; full well you know, No Mischief I nor Love can do-The Lonely Shade, the lively Green; The Fragrance of the Sylvan Scene, So Safe to Touth, so sweet to Sense, Inspire both Love and Innocence; And when we Kiss, and when we Toy, And when we ev ry Wish enjoy, We ne're offend, we do no Wrong, For Love's a Duty in the Toung. Tou own his powerful Call you heard: And had you in obeying err'd? D'ye think to baffle by your Flight That Power to which you must submit? So Nature bids, so Love enjoyns, So Touth, which you confess, inclines:

Why

[232]

Why then this Stir, this much ado, As if the Matter was so New, And never Swain beneath a Shade E're met before a Lovely Maid?

Vinella gives him to understand she was not insensible of his Design, and the Danger she was in to lose him, by the Means he propos'd to secure her. She however gets over all her Scruples in the End, and tells him she will trust him again, notwithstanding the Peril she ran before. But then she will have her Consent imputed to her Fate, not to her Forwardness: And Fate is indeed the best Excuse that Lovers have for their Follies.

YES, Tes, the Matter's not so new;
There have been many Swains like Tou;
And many a Nymph has dearly paid
For staying where she shou'd not have stay'd;
For wandring in the lonely Grove,
And trusting to her Self and Love.
With what are fill'd your Sylvan Songs
But poor believing Virgins Wrongs?
With easy Maids who saw too late
Their Error and their hapless State;
Who curst the Minute they were found
Alone, on Love's forbidden Ground:

But

An

The

An Eco

Wi

Th

Sb

To

Th

Ca

Or

H

Bt

I

If

To

B

T

1

V

But all their Wailing is in vain, And all their Comfort to complain. Their Murmurs soon are chang'd to Moans, And their Soft Sighs to piteous Groans. Eccho, that with her Cooings play'd, Will mock the sad deluded Maid. The faithless Lover from her flies; She first had fled had she been wife: To call him perjur'd, is no more Then Thousands have been call'd before. Can fierce Upbraidings give Relief; Or vented Spleen discharge her Grief? Ah, No! Despairing and Forlorn, He sees her bitter Woe with Scorn. But the' these Tales perhaps are true, I can't think so much ill of you: If on your Vows I had rely'd, Tour Truth so often plighted ry'd; I can't think had you been for sworn, Tou wou'd have feen my Grief with Scorn, But must have blam'd your fickle Heart, And in my Sorrow born a Part. To trust You I'm so well inclin'd; So well I know your gen'rous Mind; Tou'd with new Oaths my Charge confute, And to your Sex the Fault impute. When to upbraid you I began, Alas, you'd cry, I'm but a Man! And if as fuch I cou'd be true, I ne'er wou'd be unjust to you.

T

tr

116

li

el

p

W

D

if

0

I

I

K

E

Why shou'd you hope in me to find A Lover of so new a Kind? Why shou'd you think that I shou'd prove The only constant Thing in Love ? Too partial must your Judgment be In favour of your felf and me. That your fair Face wou'd never change, And my fix'd Heart would never range: No Man his Heart an Hour can rule, No Maid believe him but a Fool. And if you call'd to Mind the Time That turn'd your Folly to a Crime, Tou'd Wish, but Wishing will not do, That Time till Death we both shou'd rue, We ne'er had met, or met atone, For ever was there Mischief done, Where Love was by to help it on. Tet hap what will I'll not for wear To meet Erminio here or there: If 'tis our Fate, I fly in vain, And we shall once more meet again.

Erminio now thinks he's fure of her, and as a great Part of the Year had been spent in this Capitulation, he begins to grow out of Patience for a Surrender. The Spring was coming on again; but Vinella's Mother had wean'd her self pretty much of the Country, and did not talk of visiting it. Her Woman and Vinella were very importunate

tunate with her, but she would not stir. They then set their Heads together to contrive an Errand thither themselves; for Erminio was more pressing than ever, and Vinella now in her Seventeenth Year did not like him the worse for it. In the next Poem he declares plainly, that he does not expect to be one of those unhappy Shepherds who hang themselves on the Willows out of Despair, or pine away out of Shame, but that like Paris he will carry away his Hellen if ever he can come at her again.

WE shall surely meet again;
But my great Concern is when?
Hardly can one tell the Smart
Of a Fond Impatient Heart:
Or which is the greater Pain
Long Delay, or quick Disdain.

Did you love me, you wou'd feel
The Same Torment I endure;
Kindly you my Wounds would heal,
As to Yours you wish'd a Cure.

ind

ent

out

ing

10-

it.

or-

By your self you'd judge of me:
Have no Patience in your stay.
And when Two Young Hearts agree,
What should their Content delay?

Why is Cupid drawn with Wings?
But to mark the Lover's Haste?
Autumns yet, and tedious Springs,
Are without Vinella past.

Come my Love and crown the May, Bless me and the Blooming Tear; 'Twill be Winter while you stay, And no Spring till you appear.

If returning Seasons come,
What's the chearful Spring to me?
Blowing Flower, and Fragrant Bloom,
Heedless of its Sweets I see.

The dear Shade I oft frequent,
And my absent Fair lament.
Come my Fair the Season sues,
Love with warm invitings woes,
Love will wing the flying Hours,
And Flora deck the Scene with Flowers.
The Bird shall sing, the Balmy Breeze
Shall sweetly murmur thro' the Trees.
No Tell-tale Witness shall be by
To vex our Sacred Privacy.
Give me one happy Minute more!
And if it scape me as before,
I'll ne'er for such another sue,
Nor lay the Fault on Love or Tou:

My An

aff

He

po

Wa

ha

W: be

to

m

fe

1

My Folly I will only blame,
And fly as you for Fear, for Shame.

After so open a Declaration, he might assure himself if she return'd him a kind Answer his Business was done by Love and Her, and all he had to hope for was an Opportunity. The Bergere, the Shepherdess, was willing, and L' Heure de Bergere, the happy Minute only wanting; yet not so wanting, but that he might hope it would be the first which Love should give them together: Nor did he slatter himself too much with such pleasing Hopes; as we may see by what follows from his yielding Mistress.

IN the Garden t'other Day, Pensive as I walk'd alone, Ah! Cry'd I, a merrier May Have I with Erminio known.

What's more pleasing to the Sight
Than in Spring the Painted Fields?
What Persume gives more Delight
To the Smell, than Nature yields?

And yet what's the beauteous Spring
To a Longing Love-sick Mind?

Where

Where e're you come more Joy you bring, And more Sorrow leave behind.

Think then, since I speak my Heart
If with Pleasure here I stay,
If I use not all my Art
To cut short this long Delay.

Women's Wit has oft been try'd,

All have more Success than I:

Oft I've ask'd and been deny'd;

And if I had Wings would fly.

In my Kind Enchanting Dreams
Our once much low'd Paths I tread;
Haunt the Groves and Silver Streams,
On whose Banks we oft have play'd.

On the Trees methinks I view
The dear Marks we us'd to leave:
Crop a Flower and give it you,
Or the Flower you cropt receive.

Sweetly busy'd till I wake,
And the Morn that wak'd me blame.
Ah! Why mayn't we give and take
The same Favours that we dream.

For Erminio to be free, We who such a Pother keep,

We

We

Ho

Al

Si

L

If

We Nice Maids as kind can be As you'd wish when we're asleep.

Honest Nature acts her Part,
There's no Force upon the Mind,
All our Scruples are but Art,
We're awake as well inclin'd.

Since I have so much confess'd,
Think me Innocent the Weak;
Love, a Babler in the best,
First or Last his Mind will speak.

Save my Blushes when we meet,
If too forward now I seem;
Think that I my self forget,
And that still I'm in a Dream.

Erminio must have been stupid had he not perceiv'd that she was every whit as well dispos'd as himself; and speaks to her now as one. who lies under an Obligation to make him happy, and whose own Happiness consists in his. He hints to her, that the Satisfaction of her Mind in Loving, and being belov'd, will more than balance the Displeasure of her Mother and her Father in Law; a Lesson she needed no more to be taught than others of her Sex, who had come to a Resolution to follow no other Distates

Dictates but those of Love. Her Mother put an entire Confidence in her Woman, and Erminio brib'd her to the height of his Thus her Lessons and his were always much the same; and Vinella had no. thing to object against the Persuasions of her own Heart, Erminio, and her Governess. She had but one Poetical Epistle from her Lover more, before the found an Opportunity to give him a Meeting accompany'd by her Mother's Woman. This, and the following, seems to let us into the Mystery of the Madness of Lovers, who are ever looking on Things with false Views, who turn their Ruin to their Advantage; and are like People who wink at a Precipice, thinking that their Blindness will save their Fall. I should not have Moraliz'd so much on these Verses, had not the Occasion of them been such a terrible Example of the Weak. ness and Inconstancy of Love.

THERE's not a Pair beneath the Sky
So Fair as Tou, so Bless'd as I,
So strong my Love, my Joy, so nigh.
Tour Promise is indeed possessing,
And Love it self its proper Blessing.

m.Ci

When

Wh

Wi

Wb

Ab

I c No

An

W

Al

W

In

In

H

èr

n,

is

ıl.

0-

of

r-

m

r-

d

le.

y

0

e

.

1.

n

7

When once the yielding Fair complies,
With Love's last Wish, and crowns his Joys,
When most he lives the Lover dies:
But such a Death wou'd have more Charms
Than Life in my Vinella's Arms.

Ab! fly, my Love, for now you're kind; I can no Rest without you, find
No Peace for my Impatient Mind.
No Hope a Lover's Fear destroys;
Nor is he sure till he enjoys.

And while he burns in every Part,
While sterce Desire consumes my Heart,
Ah, Think if you cou'd bear the Smart!
To bless me stuce you have decreed,
Double the Blessing by your Speed.

So far we'll fly from jealous Eyes, That none our soft Retreat shall find. Love tho' a Boy will cheat the Wise, And be our safest Guide tho' Blind.

Where e're he leads us let us go,
Whatever he commands us do.
Let us each Rebel Thought Suppress,
In all our Lives his Power confess.
In all our Lives then hap what will,
He'll be our sure Protection still.

R

C

I

V

a

t

·V

0

i

h

7

r

t

f

h

C

g

b

t

i

y

W fe

1

If Friends, and even if Parents frown, His Smiles will for their Frowns attone.

The Woman that was their Friend eafily contriv'd a Pretence to carry her into the Country with her, where Erminio met them. and one may imagine with what Exstacy. In the Evening they walk'd all Three in the Grove where they met at first; and Erminio gave them a Collation of Wine, which chear'd the Heart of the Elder, and warm'd a little too that of the Younger of the Women, which was before well enough warm'd by Love. The Waiting Woman stay'd with them till the found they wou'd excuse her if the left them, which the cou'd not now do as willingly as the might have done before, for there fell out an Accident such as often falls, out in Love, that was fatal to Erminio's Intrigue with Vinella. Delia the Name the old Lady's Woman shall go by, being Witness of the Tendernesses that had past between him and Vinella in the Grove, had seen the Fire of his Wishes slaming in his Eyes, his Eager Killes, his Close Embraces, and all the Scene of their Transports, but that which crown'd all the rest, felt her own Imagination so enflam'd by it, that from that Moment she conceiv'd a Passion for Erminio stronger even than Vinella's. She ily

he

m,

cy.

the

nio

ich

n'd Vo-

n'd ith

her

OW

be-

as

to

the

by,

had

ove,

g in

Em-

ran-

rest,

it,

Paf-

la's.

She

She was not too old either to Love or to be belov'd, and tho' she had never been handsome she could not be said to be disagreeable. She was Fair, well Shap'd, had a good Skin, and a Humour that made her Company always pleasing. She was a fort of Cousin to her Lady, and had on that Account more Liberties and Privileges than a common Waiting Woman. The scandalous Chronicle will have it that she had not been insensible of Love before, but she never had known it to fuch an Extravagance. The Gayety of her Temper often hinder'd the Effects of the Softness of it; and she had so many other Things in her Head, that a Man found little room there till her Desire was kindled by the Fire of these Two happy Lovers.

When Vinella came to her Chamber she found Delia lying on her Bed, and throwing her self by her she claspt her in her Arms, crying, Oh that 'twas Erminio! The very Name was such a Charm to Delia, that forgetting what she did she return'd her Embrace with equal Rapture, and cry'd out too, Oh that it was Erminio. Vinella thinking she said so to please her open'd all her young Heart to her, and made a Confession which so wrought upon Delia that she was forc'd to make an Excuse to leave her, lest she should discover the true Cause of her

R 2

Emotion

C

Emotion. . Erminio was early with her the next Morning to enquire of his, and her Mistresses Health. How can she be well, says Delia, when you have ruin'd her? Erminio was furpriz'd at that Compliment from a Person who had so much contributed to his Happiness, and taking it rather as a Raillery than a Reflection, he kiss'd her to bring her into a a good Humour. She was transported with the Kiss, and so far forgot her felf that she return'd a Hundred Kisses for his One, calling him her Love, her Life, and giving him to understand that it would be his Fault if she was not as happy as Vinella had been. Erminio was young enough to be fensible of all fuch Attacks from the Fair Sex, and to forget her Age and Condition, had not his Mistress been under her Governance. While he was in suspence how to behave himself, Vinella, who had heard his Voice below got up and ran down to him. Her Presence remov'd the Difficulty he was labouring with, and she cou'd not help observing, that Delia would have been better pleas'd with her Absence. Erminio searing to Alarm her Jealoufy made a Secret of that Adventure which she was impatient to know, and his concealing it from her was the beginning of that Coldness which afterwards

0

wards lost him both her Heart and her For-

Delia to prevent their Meeting again, which was now Death to her to think of, took her to Town the same Day, under pretence of a Command fent her by the Old Lady, to whom the began to express her Concern for Vinella's Honour, and to drop Hints, that she was afraid if some fpeedy Care was not taken, Erminio would carry her off by Means that she durst not speak of. The Old Lady press'd her to tell her the Reason of her Fears, and promis'd her a Reward of a 1000 Crowns if the cou'd break off the Amour between them. Delia, who wou'd gladly have done it for nothing, engag'd to do it provided her Lady wou'd do what she cou'd towards it, and they ever after acted in concert. All Erminio's Letters were as usual convey'd to Vinella by Delia, and she shew'd them first to the Mother. Domitian was admitted to the young Lady when he pleas'd, but the remembrance of Erminio was fo strong that she paid him nothing but Civility. Delia represented the absent Lover as Faithless and Covetous, one that lov'd her for her Money only; and to fet her against him the funk feveral of his Letters to her, to shew her his Neglect. That, and the Passage at parting, now

0

le

lp

t-

r-

of

to

as

er-

ds

now made such ill Impressions on her Mind, that it was not long before she could hear him rail'd at without being angry. Erminio sorgot presently what had pass'd between him and Delia, and would never have thought of it more, had not the change of Vinella's Conduct towards him, given him Cause to conclude that Delia was doing him ill Offices, and that not so much for Domitian's Sake as for her own.

He wrote the First Letter after their Meeting in Prose, his Passion being too lively to stay for the Invention of Poesse, but when he reslected on their Loves at more Leisure

he fent her this Billet in Verse.

IF to love beyond all Measure,
And to be below d's a Pleasure,
Sure no Mortals e're cou'd be
Half so blest as you and Me.
Ob the Bliss is past believing,
Past expressing, past conceiving.
Int'rest now my Faith secures,
I am less my self than Tours.
If I now should prove Untrue,
'Twould be to my self, not sou.'
'Twould be madly to renounce
All that Life has sweet at once.
When of Lightness you accuse me,
And pretend you fear to loose me,

'Tis a Jest; Tou know your Charms: Bind me ever to your Arms. Were my Heart as light as Air, What need you, my Charmer, care? Air it Self wou'd gladly Stay With your flowing Rabe to play; Leave the Sweets of opening Flowers, And perfume it self with yours. Never may the happy Grove Hear the Voice of hapless Love : But let every loving Pair Be as blest as we were there. If, as ne'r'twill be so more, Love has so much Bliss in Store. Does not oft the Secret Joy All your Thoughts like mine employ? But what e're your Thoughts may be, Sure you cannot think like me. Ah! 'Twas Night, and Night you know Never was a Lover's Foe. To my longing Arms she fles; Hence ye Sullen, hence ye Wise. Tou who ne're Love's Empire knew: Hence the Scene's too Soft for you. Tou who judge by rigorous Rules Think all Lovers must be Fools. But their Bliss your Rules belies: He that's Happy must be Wise.

When a Loving Pair are met As Vinella was and I, Soon the Wiseman wou'd forget All his grave Philosophy.

Did he hear one Amorous Sigh,
And one dying Glance behold;
He'd when Toung with Love comply,
With the Sages when he's old.

All their Precepts are Grimace,
Touth and Nature teach us best:
Give me once more Time and Place,
I to Love will leave the rest.

Vinella had not as yet to given way ill Thoughts of him, and she sent him an Answer that one wou'd think was a good Security for her Constancy.

I so hate you I cou'd beat you,
But my self was more in fault;
What a Fool was I to meet Tou,
When I knew your wicked Thought.

Cou'd I think you'd be so crue!

To a foolish lowing Creature:

Tis not just that when you do ill,

You shou'd lay the Blame on Nature.

Useless

Use

Rea

Sin

Fir

The

Th

We

Th

Th

Be

H

Useless thus you make our Reason,
As to my sad Cost I find it,
Better you'd excuse your Treason,
If you swore you ne're design'd it.

Reason sure of little use is,
When the silly Maid surrenders;
Since the Injur'd find Excuses
For such forward dear Offenders.

Fire of Fouth, and Force of Passion, All perplexing Fears remove: There's no Tempter like Occasion, And no Friend so false as Love.

This I knew, and yet I met you: Blindly to your Arms I ran; Well, I never will forget you, Ab! I fear I never can.

There's no Room for Affectation,
No Reserve for Me or You:
There's no need now of Perswasion,
All I have is now your Due.

Be you constant, I'm contented,
And shall ne're my Word recall:
Hap what will, I shan't repent it
That I freely gave you all.

There

There was now no Management between them; they thought of one another as Husband and Wife newly Marry'd, and as the Ceremony only was wanting, it was not strange that Vinella should give her self such a Liberty. Erminio was very pressing for another Meeting, but those Letters of his were never deliver'd her. When he wrote with a little Resentment, Delia always aggravated it saying, he pretended to have written only for an Excuse to pick a Quarrel. Her angry Letters she punctually convey'd to him; her kind ones she kept back which necessarily created a Misunderstanding as that produc'd Indisference.

Erminio to discover the Grounds of his Mistresses ill usage of him went to Town, and had an Interview with Delia. They met at a Friends House, and being alone her Passion reviv'd, and she meditated how to gratify it. She did every Thing that was to be done by Looks. If she had beg'd the Favour of him, she could not have explain'd her self more. But Erminio would not see nor hear any Thing that was prejudicial to the Fidelity he had sworn to Vinessa; and Delia would not consent to his meeting her pretending it was much as her Life was worth, the whole Family being so much set upon her marrying Domitian. At last

Bed rant word will thin kiss part the all t

he

and

faid brin done but

as fl

baps you i

min if I I kn

but bave bapp

to p ber

bone

c

he feem'd to be overcome by his Entiteaties, and promis'd to admit him into Vinella's Bed-chamber at Midnight. I am not ignorant, fays she, of your Intrigues, it cannot be worse than it is, the Fault is not mine; Tou will both have it so, and I can deny you nothing. Erminio took her in his Arms and kis'd her for her Friendship to him. They parted both with the same eager Wishes for the Time appointed. Delia communicated all to the Old Lady, who, as great a Zealot as she was, took the Hint immediately, and faid very freely, It is in thy Power Delia to bring this Bufiness to a good Issue. It must be done now or it may never be done. Who knows but in a few Weeks Domitian may hear, perhaps see too, that they have been as wicked as you tell me. He will then never think of her more. My Daughter is already jealous of Erminio, and I am sure she would have Reason if He and You were of a Mind, don't bide it. I know you love him your felf, and who knows but he may have you when he finds he cannot have my Daughter: As strange Things have bappen'd, and the surest Way to engage him is to put your self in her Place. I will work up ber Fealousy; tell ber that the has been abus'd by you both; that I have discover'd the Secret and will shew you a-Bed together. Tou may be as bonest as you will; there's no other way to ac-C complife.

)

ł

r

S

h

complish our Designs. Delia own'd frankly that she lov'd Erminio, and wou'd give all the World if she had it, to be his Wife; However, cries she, I will not be his Mis; and if I consent to what your Ladyship proposes 'tis purely out of Respect to You and to my Toung Mistress, whose Ruin it may perhaps prevent. The Old Lady smiling said she was oblig'd to her, and going immediately to Vinella told her Erminio was come to Town on purpose to see Delia, that she had found out their Amour; and when her Daughter offer'd to excuse him she bad her have Patience, and she should be a Witness of it. Vinella promis'd never to see him more as a Lover, if he could be so base with such a Huffy as She.

At the appointed Hour Erminio came to the Lady's House, and was receiv'd by Delia at a Back-Door. She told him that the Old Lady was up, and that for sear of being surpriz'd she was forc'd to put out her Lights, but she would lead him to the Place if he would tread softly and say nothing, for my Lady was in the next Room. She desir'd him to stay a little at the Chamber Door, and not to come till she heard another Door open by which she was to go out and leave them together, for she did not care to be a Witness of their Evil Do-

おからはかり

ings.

ings.

proa

the b

he

got

dy '

and

Sign

trod

Dar

ing

tho

wit

Sig

Wa

affo

to

not

fire

giv

01

M

gr

T

be

Ŵ

fo

te

of

G

ings. Erminio thought of nothing but his approaching Joy, and agreed to every Thing he bid him do towards obtaining it. he was already in an Undress, Delia soon got into Bed in the Dark. The Old Lady waited to know how she manag'd it, and opening the Door to go out gave the Sign to Erminio to come in. Accordingly he trod foftly into the Room which was as Dark as Darkness could make it, and stealing into Bed took Delia into his Arms, and thought all the while that he had been blest with Vinella. It was contriv'd, that on a Signal given by Delia with a Scratch on the Wall, the Old Lady should bring in Vinella assoon as Erminio was asleep, and Delia was to counterfeit to be afleep also. The Lover not being to hold Discourse with his Mi-'stress fell into a sound Nap. The Scratch was giv'n, the Old Lady introduces the Young One; and she was a Witness of what her Mother had inform'd her with all the aggravating Circumstances she could think of. The Light awak'd Erminio, but 'twas gone before he cou'd distinguish who 'twas that was with him. He knew there had been fome body in the Room, and Delia pretending to be in a Fright rose up and ran off. She presently return'd in her Night-Gown with a Candle, asking What's the Matter,

[254]

Matter, are you discover'd? He said he was afraid of it, for a Light had been in the Room She bad him fear nothing, and fince he had been there now two Hours he had no Reason to complain of his Fortune. She help'd Dress him, and conducted him out the same way he came in. Erminio was in a terrible Apprehension of what would be the Consequence of this Discovery; and the same Day having met Delia, She told him they threatned to send Vinella to a Nunnery, for your Zealots in Atalantis were almost as bad as the Pagans, if she did not immediately Marry Domitian; but that she cou'd not think she would, and doubted not but she shou'd be able to bring her to him in the Coun. try in a few Days; For, says she, squeezing him by the Hand, I shall so long to see you, that she whom you were with last Night cannot long more for it; and faying this, she gave him a Look which might have told him all, had he taken so much notice of it as the would have had him.

The next Day Erminio rode home, and continu'd thence to write to Vinella. His last Letters being serv'd as the former, he had sent several but received no Answer, which so provok'd him and his Muse that it produc'd this poetical Epistle.

ER-

And

In :

And

Bui

Too

The

For

Suc

Ola Tir

Son

Con

An

Bu

Th

An

To

An

No

A: W

ERMINIO to VINELLA.

n sy the

e

e d

ete

t

E

S

e

WITH Trembling first Loves powerful Name (you hear, And fire the Lover with your Virgin Fear: In Time familiar with bis Flame you grow, And much of Love with little teaching know : But Levity of Mind your Fancy palls, Too flow it rises, and too fast it falls. There's nothing in your fickle Humour frange, For Nothing's to your Sex So Sweet as Change. Such Woman ever was, and such are Tou, Old was my Passion tho' the Joy was new. Tird with a Tale you have so often heard, Some happier Touth's to my just Claim prefer'd. Conquest your Vanity to please, you crave, And less the Lover covet than the Slave: But one wou'd think, Vinella, you're too young Those Arts to practise which to Tears belong; That Love o're all your Passions sbould preside, And be at once your Pleasure and your Pride: Your Pride and Pleasure it perhaps may be, And hateful only with respect to Me. Not thus when in the conscious Bowr you lay, And vow'd to me what you to others pay. When Sighing on my Panting Breast you fell, And told me Things that none but you cou'd tell;

So

So sweet your Words, and every Look so kind: False were your Looks, and every Word was Wind. Ab! This and Me, you cry'd you'll soon forget, And meet some other Mistress where we met. But if such fatal Tidings I shou'd hear, Such Fatal Tidings ever follow Fear, If on the News, as sure shall I die, My Shade as fast shall to reproach you fly; Tour soft Retreat and Stol'n Delights annoy, And mingle mortal Terror with your Joy. That Mortal Terror shou'd be now thy Woe, Cou'd I my Fate, which is too certain know. Why else so long is your Return delay'd? And why so little are Loves Laws obey'd? Why from my Arms do you my Spouse detain? For Mine you are, and all Evafions vain. Tour plighted Faith all other Claims destroy; But more than ev'n your Faith your plighted Joy. What Powers shou'd make a Vow so solemn void? And whom but I enjoy what I enjoy'd? Fancy which gives impatient Love Relief, Still aggravates as much a Lover's Grief. I see my Rival revel o're thy Charms, And fill, a curst Embrace, thy faitbless Arms. Oh! How it racks, it tears my tortur'd Soul; He triumphs o're thy louth without Controul: But let me be reveng'd, or let me die, If Pow'rs my Prayer, and thou my Right deny, · Severest Vengeance Shall your Crimes pursue, And be as just to Him as I'm to Tou.

Heaven

H

Th

H

Th

W

W

Th

Th

W

W

No

No

Th

A

Its

Thi

Six

Car

The

An

Tou The

In

An

Tis

Ia

Heaven will avenge his violated Laws,
Tho' Courts corrupt reject my Righteous Cause.
Heav'n heard your more than Marriage vow, and

The Seal imprest, the Sanction of his Law. What other Forms can give a Right Divine? When Promise, and Possession, make you mine The first Possessor has the sole Demand; The Whole was Mine, and with the Whole the

What e're you give to Him was mine before;
What e're to Him you Swear, to me you Swore.
No Hasty Promise, and no Vulgar Vow;
Nor was you less your self than you are now:
The binding Contract that you made you knew,
A Contract never cancell'd by a New:
Its Force, howe're you alter's still the same,
This Honour teaches you, and conscious Shame.
Six Moons, and twice as many various Springs,
Can't change the Nature with the Course of
(Things:

They can't the Bleffings I posses'd recall,
And one such Blis intitles me to all.

Your Oaths, if Time you pleaded to discharge,
That Plea wou'd serve as well to love at large.

In what Vinella may such Madness end,
And what restrain you if you once offend?

Tis now too late in Courtly Speech to sue,
I ask not for your Favours but my Due:

What

What granted once, you are not now to chuse, And can no more without a Crime refuse. False as you are, and tho' the Picture's true, I'll spare your tender Eyes the frightful View. The young Adulterer I'll but lightly Name, Nor trust our Story to the Babbler Fame. Too much they tell me, for your Peace is known, Too much our Tale diverts the Laughing Town. Ill bear my Wrongs, and to my Seif complain; The Publick Pity wou'd augment my Pain. Tis your Remorfe alone can ease my Grief, And be your Punishment and my Relief. But what Relief alas can I receive, Who share in all your Griefs, to see you grieve? And yet this Justice to my Love I owe; I can no foy till you your Error know. Confult your Heart, and ask your equal Mind, Why once you were, and are not always kind; When my proud Rival presses for the Bliss, Confider with your Self my Claim and His. Has he my Tryal past, my Hopes and Fears, And Serv'd as many Months as I have Tears? Can be recover from the Cruel Grave, The Sacred Warrant that your Father gave? Or does, a Father's Will so lightly weigh Tou'll rather change your own than you'll obey? And at th' Expence of Faith and Duty prove, A Rebel to your Father and to Love. Whom did your Mother first permit to sue, Tho' fain she now wou'd what she did undo? But

Bu She To An The I or

Tou Tou But

A But

Fasi And If

At This No

Lon Nor Dea

Nor He' The

She May If 1

Wit

But her last Word is voided by her First, She heard our Vows, and those that broke'em curf. To me she then resign'd her Right Divine; And all your Parents had in You is Mine. Tho' little their just Title Mine improves, I only name it, and infift on Love's. Tour Infant Choice, the Promise of your Touth, Tou must be true, if there's in Woman Truth. But if those Thoughts escape you, you may find A Thousand sweeter to refresh your Mind. A Thousand Images at once I view; But of those Thousand one, methinks, might do. Fast on my working Fancy it returns, And now with Love, and now with Rage it burns. If in your Arms I must no more have Place, At least I'll glory in the first Embrace. This, let my Rival in his Raptures know, No Smart more stinging wou'd I wish my Foe. Long in his Heart be shall that Canker feel, Nor will your Wealth the Wounds it gives him

Dearly you'l for your purchas'd Honours pay,
Nor Joy by Night shall know, nor Peace by Day.
He'll cry, whate're your fond Intent may be,
These forc'd Caresses are not meant to me:
She who to Two Toung Lovers can be kind,
May give her Body but reserves her Mind.
If Both the Second may perhaps possess
With Both as easily, the Third she'll bless.

2 He'll

Th

An

Th

E

Ag

A

TI

Th

 L_{q}

Bu I

Il

A

Bu

M

W

W

W

W

Bi

A

To

A

L

A

P

L

A

He'll ever then your proffer'd Love disdain,
And taunting bid you to the Grove again.
The civil now he by constraint appears,
Think not the Secret has not reach'd his Ears:
For when your Treasures are no more your own,
When surfeited of them and you he's grown,
My Tale, a killing Story, you shall hear,
In vain the Truth in your Defence forswear;
The Guilt he in your Glowing Cheeks will spy,
And sty your Arms as now from mine you sty.
Too late your Folly, and your Fault you'll see,
Too late you'll pity both your self and Me.
'Tis now, e're Pow'rs o're Right prevail, your

To Colour with some feign'd Excuse your Crime. My Heart the best Impression wou'd receive, And what you fay, with easy Faith believe. Tell me deceitful Sense the Truth belies, And Lovers must not trust their Ears or Eyes. Tell me that Envy did the Fable feign, Renew your Vows and I'll believe again. Till Time has fix'd the Scandal to your Name, Tour Vows and my Belief will clear your Fame: But let it real or imagin'd be Who's in the curious Search concern'd but me? My Faith at once all Blemishes removes, They'll say, perhaps, if he believes he loves. Let 'em, that Love will be your best Defence And kindly heat your wounded Innocence. That J. 13 18 18

FFEI

That Love to all your Failings will be blind, Andnever think you're faulty while you're kind. That Love which Centers all its foy in yours, Alike your Honour and your Ease secures: Extend your willing Arms, and let me there, Again my Pleasures with my Pains compare. And when your wandring Heart inclines to rove, The Wanderer I'll again correct with Love. Think not your Fortune I alone desire: Love lighted e're I knew its Worth his Fire. But since, like Fewel, 'twill preserve the Flame, I ne're to what is yours will quit my Claim. Tho' more your Beauty than your Wealth I prize, And in your Lovely Touth your Treasure lies, But since that Wealth was of your Gift a Part, My Right undoubted I'll to both affert: What adds not to your Merit may to mine, Which bright by your reflected Light will shine. When at your Feet my self, my All, I lay, With Scorn you'l fling the Worthless All away, But by your worth enrich'd, the Gift may prize, And on the Giver look with kinder Eyes. To Me whate're to You belongs is dear; And even your Livery I with Pride cou'd wear. Let faithful Love alone my Pains reward, And I'll with you no State of Life regard. Possest of what is in your Power to grant; Let Fortune do her worst I ne're shall want. A Fill of Love all other Needs Supplies, And poor's the Passion that of Hunger dies. With With you all Chances I cou'd gladly bear,
And to your Happiness confine my Care:
When by the Lea's delicious Banks I've stray'd,
And the hard Toils of lab'ring Hinds survey'd:
While some kave Mow'd the Flowry Mead, and
(some

Have whistling driv'n the Fragrant Harvest (Home.

Others in Cocks the Dryer Herb have laid,
Or to the Sun the moister Portion spread.
Some to the clear adjacent Stream have hy'd
And the dear Maids impatient Thirst supply'd,
While some with Intervals of Wanton Play
Have Wing'd their Hours and worn their Work
(away:

Labour and Joy have been so sweetly joyn'd,
The Men so Jolly, and the Maids so kind.
How bappy have I thought my Fate wou'd be
If thus it with Vinella were and Me.
Nor have I wish'd a Coach and shining Train,
With all the City Shew that charms the Vain:
Nor Pompous Houses, where with envious View,
The Guests on Guinea gaze and on Peru;
Where India's costly Trisles plac'd with Care
Give less Delight than Terror to the Fair:
Great Tables cover d at a proud Expence
Where Reason yields her Empire up to Sense.
Deserts and Glasses sparkling with Champaign,
And Luxury which both Indies must maintain.
Wou'd

Wood And A l

Wood In Fea

If And

Tou Bu

It is By

No.

A

By The Wh

An

Th

W

DEW

Co

Wou'd Idle Dreams without Contentment be, And without Tou there's no Content for Me. A lonely Cot wou'd please, and homely Fare, Wou'd need no Relish, was Vinella there. In You I shou'd for all my Wants provide, Feast on your Love, and in your Beauty pride. If all my Life for your Support I toil'd, And all your Life you on my Labour [mil'd Your Wealth I shou'd not to be happy miss, But as on that my Rival builds his Bliss, It must not, if it is not Mine, be His. By me a Continence of Mind acquire, Nor to high Things above your Birth aspire: Title's a Sham by which the Needy Great, A tott'ring Prop or raise a fall'n Estate : A Bubble which a Barb'rous Age produc'd, By Virtue Scorn'd, by gen'rous Worth refus'd. That House is with Eternal Blemish stain'd, Whose Honours are by wicked Arts obtain'd: And none more wicked Arts, and none more base, Than his who sells the Publick for a Place. Those who to Glory by great Actions rise, Distinctions ill distributed despise. Who without Merit wou'd of Rank be proud, And who accept of Honours in a Croud? Degree ill gotten, and by partial Grace, Entails Dishonour on a guiltless Race: When the Son's Son may of his Titles boast: Curfe him they'll cry was at his Country's Cost. By Fraud his Sire and reigning Faction rose, And well the World his Mushroom Greatness (knows.

By what Lewd Means he started up a Lord, How fear'd when Living, and when Dead ab-(borr'd.

Himself to lawless Power, a creeping Slave, Bury'd his Country's Freedom in his Grave. His House till then contemptible and poor, And like his Ancestry himself obscure: Till on the Ruins of his Nations Fame He built his Fortune, and usurp'd a Name. What Glory brings he to your humbler Bed When with his Titles you bis Shame mnst Wed. Will you your Treasure with his Plunder mix, And on your Name a Curse Eternal fix: Better be Nameless than have his, or bold A Place ill purchas'd with your honest Gold. When with his Heap your purer Pile is laid, The Dire Infection thro' the whole will spread. Thro' the whole Mass the Canker eat its way, And with sure Ruin on your Substance prey. For Heav'n, tho' long he may Oppressors try, Will bear an injur'd Peoples moving Cry. Oft when on such he does his Vengeance take, The Guiltless Suffer for the Guilty's Sake: Confounded Intrests will confound your Fate; And yours with his will be the Publick Hate. Toink not this Flatt'ring Gale of Pow'r will last, Or that Times present are not like the past. Think Thin And If t You'

Who Trus

In I Wh Wh

But He. Tha

An The No

> The Bu We Con An

Le If W

TI B N Think not this Sudden Meteor is a Sun, And will his equal Course as duly run. If to your Mind Old Stories you recal, Tou'l know he swiftly rises but to fall. When Might with Iron Hand has held the Rein, Truth may have truckled, but she rose again. If Truth in ought of Nature we can prove, In Liberty'tis only found and Love. What Vengeance then that Mortal shall pursue, Who wou'd of Freedom rob me and of Tou? But grant what None with Justice can presume, Heav'n will till Death defer his righteous Doom. That the Sire's Crimes will not o'rewhelm the Son, And the Scene ends as well as it begun. That Fortune does our flatt'ring Hopes deceive, Nor worse these Wretches than she found them (leave.

That from all Punishment they're bere exempt, But Guilt and Hatred, Conscience and Contempt. Were Tou of more than you expect posses'd, Cou'd Tou with such vile Company be bles'd? And as the Haughty Son's unhappy Wife, Lead with his hated Sire a hateful Life. If in your Heart a Sense of Virtue dwells, Which in weak Minds Infernal Pride expels; If else in Justice to an honest Name There still remains some little Sense of Shame, Be to your self and to your Lover just, Nor on my Rival's Faith or Honour trust:

With keen Reproaches he'll his Greatness boast, And what high Matches by your Means he lost. He'll plead this Wrong to quit your loath'd Em-

And proudly put some Wanton in your Place.

By both Insulted, Beggar'd, and Forlorn,

Tour vain Repentance I shall view with Scorn,

Tho' from your Feet Erminio now you spurn,

Twill then be mine to triumph in my Turn.

When in the Arms of some more faithful Fair

I fully am reveng'd by your Despair.

Ob let me rather in Vinella's dye,

And thither by my Wishes wing'd I fly!

Upon reading this Letter, Vinella who had been a Witness of Erminio's appearing Falshood, was so far from being reconcil'd to him, that she was the more exasperated against him: She cou'd not bear the Thoughts, of having an Old Woman, as she call'd her, for her Rival; and Domitian making a close Attack upon her on the one side, and her Mother aggravating Erminio's Infidelity on the other, she gave Ear to the Temptations of Pomp and Dignity, and consented to Marry the Son of Domitius. The Old Lady was for Dispatch, being under Mortal Apprehension that the Effects of her former Passion for Erminio wou'd become visible and spoil all. Before Vinella Vine whi for Lett trig ry'd evel her thin him forr enra on l it to resc the

> Per Hu the

Ha

and

he

the

wa stice

fit

Vinella wou'd let the Ceremony be perform'd which was to separate her and her first Love for ever; She fent him an Answer to his Letter of Complaint, with which this Intrigue ended. A Month after she was Marry'd to Domitian, whose Father was however disappointed of his Expectations in her Fortune, for Erminio who knew nothing of what had past between Delia and him, enquiring into the Matter, and informing himself fully of it from her, was so enrag'd at the Deceit that had been put upon him, and the Occasion Vinella took from it to dispose of her self to another, that he resolv'd to insist on an Advantage, which the Laws of Atalantis gave him, a Title to Half her Fortune, on Proof of her solemn and repeated Promises of Marriage, which he cou'd not want. He sent his Lawyer to the Old Lady with the Demand; and this Person being insulted for it by her and her Husband, Intimation was giv'n them, that there wou'd be such other Evidence produc'd as wou'd expose Vinella more than was necessary, if they wou'd not do him Ju-They were so afraid of breaking off the Match with Domitian that they thought fit to come to an Accommodation, and agreed with Erminio's Lawyer to pay 20000 Crowns, if he wou'd discharge Vinella from her her Promise; which being done with great readiness by Erminio, who was now absolutely difengag'd both in Passion and Promise, she had the Honour of Domitian's Hand and Titles, and he had the Happiness of her Person, and 70000 Crowns of her Money. They liv'd together as if they had no Relation to one another. They had their separate Beds even in the Honey Moon. Domitian made himself easy with other Amours, and Vinella contented herself with fatisfying her Pride and Vanity, which had driv'n Love entirely out of her Thoughts; and it was well for her that they did, fince she became the Object of Erminio's Hatred, and Domitian's Contempt. Her Farewel Epistle to Erminio has some Freedoms in it, which do not seem very consistent with the Delicacy of young Ladies; but since those Freedoms are nothing in comparison with the Liberties that had been taken in their Loves, 'tis not strange that she is so free in her Sentiments and Expressions.

VI-

And

Me,

Tet

My

Non

The

The

By

No

My

In

H

A

N

To

U

VINELLA to ERMINIO.

1 MAN so faithful in so false an Age, Must sure some greater Miracle presage. That Nature backward in her Course will move, And Twenty One with Fifty fall in Love. Me, for the Faults your Fancy forms, you blame, Tet faultless You and frontless Act the same. My Voluntary Vow I ne're transgress'd, Nor with a Look your nobler Rival blest. The Blame on me; you shew'd me first the Way By your Example, if to change I'm led No need you'll have to mourn a lonely Bed. My Place is by a gentler Damset fill'd, In Loves Affairs, by long Experience skill'd. Her Artful Fondness will your Passion Sooth, And her cold Age correct your heated Touth. No Rival fear, her Face her Faith Secures, Tou have her to your self, she's wholly yours. Unenvy d in her Meagre Arms he lies, As happy, all the World will Jay, as Wife. Tet me, your self offending you accuse, A Trick it Seems with Men of Antient Use. And when their fickle Hearts incline to range, They falsely charge the Women first with Change.

Dia

The

Did

To J

To ,

My

Dia

1 gi

He

And

Oft

Tw

Wh

For

He

An

The

In

Ev

An

H

He

W

For

To

Ar

No

As

So

A

If in Revenge the Man you mean I take,
Cou'd I with you a better Bargain make?
If not his Constancy, I'll trust his Wit,
He'll not my Arms, at least for Delia's quit.
Nor tho' like you and others he shou'd rove,
Affront at once my Beauty and my Love.
Had some resistless Charmer won your Heart,
By Nature conquer'd, and despising Art.
With Patience I this Grievous Loss shou'd bear,
And think you had been more faithful if I
(had been more fair.

A Plea ungrateful to a Maiden's Mind, Who can no Fault in her Perfections find: But when for Age she's left, 'tis with Disdain, She sees her Lover in a Viler Chain. She scorns bis Appetite depravid, and more, She hates his Folly than she lov'd before. New for a Thousand horrid Oaths to prove . My fickle Humour, and your settled Love. Tou'll tell me Sense us Women will deceive; Nor must we what we see or hear believe: But Sense when Love does not its Power deny Rejects all other Proof and that have I. The Darken'd Room too well you know, and Time I'll spare your Oaths and save a Second Crime. The wither'd Wanton on your Bosom lay: To Me: Ab Perjur'd! Thus your Vows you pay. But think not I'm like you so basely chang'd, That Sight to see, and not to be reveng'd. Did

Did I ? For how can I from thee conceal The Pangs for trusting to thy Faith I feel? Did I, I dare not tell thee what, Ingrate, To see my honest Passion paid with Hate? To see my Charms despis'd, my blooming Touth, My worthier Fortune, and unblemish'd Truth. Did I ? To Heav'n to whom Revenge belongs, I give the cruel Traytor and my Wrongs. Help I perhaps from others may receive, And other Cares a while may this relieve. Oft on my Suffering Soul'twill yet return; Twill oft its Weakness and thy Falshood mourn. While thou on Delia's livid Breast reclin'd, Forget'st thou hadst been false or I been kind. Heav'ns! With what Horror must thou wake to fee Another Bride in thy Embrace than Me? Thou'rt Mad or Stupid to consume thy Life In Want and Scandal with so loath'd a Wife. Ev'n now she boasts of your contracted Vows, And all the Town are merry with your Spoufe. Haste then and hear it from the Publick Voice, How bigbly they applaud your equal Choice. What a fine Figure wou'd Vinella make, Forsaken yet not daring to forsake? To figh for one who for my Servant fighs, And court you to accept what you despise. No, had I lov'd you with as fierce a Flame, As for Aneas burnt the Punic Dame. So vile a Change had my Resentment rous'd, And sooner I had Stabb'd thee than espous'd. My My Honour's Safe, if my Content's destroy'd, Who'll think with Touth thou cou'dst so soon be

(cloy'd) The Wondring World, and wonder well it may, The Fault will wholly on thy Frenzy lay. Had I so barb rous an Abuse endur'd, They'd cry, 'tis pity thou should'st e're be cur'd. But both alike to doat shou'd fated be, Thou on such Wretches, and my self on Thee. No Mortal can his Tast with Thine compare, Thy Sight offended with the Toung and Fair: And like the Lend, the Vitious Birds of Night, Thou'rt fond of Objects that were form'd to fright. Is she with Beauty or with Touth enrich'd, And has she either charm'd thee or bewitch'd? Canst thou not see how Wan her Cheeks appears, And how her Languid Looks confess her Tears? Insipid to thy Sense is Nature's Bloom, Her Downy Softness, and her sweet Perfume? Go, wretched, I thy tastless Soul disdain, Ill o're the daring and discerning reign. Of my own Merit I shou'd meanly think, Cou'd I so low as to thy Level fink. The Burthen of her Baseness weighs thee down, And thou as abject as her self art grown. Well may'st thou fear, that warn'd by thy Disgrace, Like thee I shall not Stain my Father's Race: As they by gen'rous Acts acquir'd their Fame, With greater Honours still I'll crown their Name. MY

My An Try

Suff

The As Sw

Ir) An

Al Th

Bu

A

The Bo

Sp

Te

A Fo

A. Te

A

Su

My Glory Thou with Mortal Spight must fee, And measure by my Height thy fal'n Degree. Try then if thou in Delia's Arms canst find Sufficient Solace for thy tortur'd Mind. If her dear Charms can for thy Loss attone; The Creature's kind and will deny thee none. As oft as vain Repentance darts its Sting, Sweet Words will she, and sweeter Kisses bring. Iry if the can thy growing Griefs destroy, And give thee Peace who ne're can give thee Joy: How barden'd is thy Heart? Were mine the same, Alike infensible of Guilt and Shame, Then light woud my Remembrance be like thine; But nom the heavy Load alas! is mine. I own I lov'd thee, and thy Love believ'd, And more was by my self than thee deceiv'd. How base, ungrateful is it to upbraid The Fatal Fondness of an easy Maid? Boast of thy Triumphs, of my Shame be vain, And see; tho' I shall lose what thou wilt gain: Spleen, in the Tale will Spiteful Pleasure take; And Scandal werse than 'tis the Matter make. Tell'em that truffing to a Thousand Oaths, A Maid once yielded to a Man she loaths. For not to loath thee wou'd be viler still; As liking it is worse than doing ill. Tell'em what Arts to tempt my Touth Tou us'd, And with what Ease my Artless Heart abus'd. Say not what Vows it cost what Tears and Sighs, Such Things are with your Sex of little Price,

TI

SI

Co

Be

N

N

TI

N

TI

It.

TI

N

M

H

A

A

TI

N

Th

 I_{I}

Fa

Bu

So

Th

Th

I

Su

No

That by my Parents I was taught, and You, To fancy ev'ry Thing I had your Due. That from my Cradle this Mistake began; And as I lik'd the Boy I lou'd the Man. Tell'em the Story of our Childish Play, And open all our hidden Follies lay. Thy Gallantry and Truth the World will see, Andbless the Maid that was so blest in thee. For Sacred are the Scenes of Lovers Joys, And should not be expos'd to Vulgar Eyes. How gen'rous thou hast prov'd, how honest shew, 'Tis pity but our Sex thy Worth should know. None sure wou'd have the Courage to refuse Such Merit, and so good a Lover loose; They'd all adore thee for Vinella's Sake, And ev'ry Look of thine a Conquest make. So Safe they in thy Secrecy wou'd be, Not one of them wou'd have Reserves with thee. If to Some lonely Shade Tou Shou'd retreat, As well, with thee, she in the Mal may meet; To the next Comer thou'lt thy Fortune boast, And her fair Fame is thus for ever lost: Thou'lt heighten out of Vanity thy Bliss, And make it more it may be than it is. Happy's the Nymph who in a Swain confides, And he in trumpeting her Favours prides. If Modesty's not banish'd from our Sex, Like me thou never wilt another vex; She's sure to see her secret Sins disclos'd, And be as well insulted as expos'd. She Thee would some doating Damsel have excused, And to be low'd again have been again abus'd. She wou'd a Round of Falshood have allow'd, Contented to be one among a Crowd. That Dotard am not I. And if I must Be wrong'd, at least, I'll to my felf be just; Nor frown on one that shall my Fondness scorn, Nor Love for Hatred or Contempt return. This Spirit shews that when I err'd, my Mind Not to the Sin for Sinning's Sake inclin'd; That erring as I did, it still preserv'd Its Bent aright, nor from its Duty swerv'd. The Fact is not the Offence but the Intent, Not what th' Offender did but what she meant. My Husband I esteem'd thee, and as Such How cou'd I think that I might love too much. And loving much, all Scruples does remove, All Doubt, all Delicacy's lost in Love. This was thy Lesson, this too soon I Learn'd, Nor thy false Reasoning, nor Deceit discern'd: Tho long, too credulous, my Crime I rue, I had been Innocent hadst thou been true. Faulty I was, and Foolish I confess, But the more guilty thou art, I'm the less. Some Comfort to my Conscious Soul'twill be, That I so much detest the Fault and Thee. This Homage to my Virgin Love is due, I never cou'd repent it, we'rt thou true: Sweet was its Pow'r, and ne're shall I again, Nor so much Pleasure know, nor so much Pain. T 2 Sweet

Pe

W

To

A

To

A

To

A

To

A

II

A

In

F

I

0

A

U

E

7

1

Sweet was its Pain, the Pleasure scarce was more, But all that Time of Joyous Life is o're: 'Twas ventur'd at a Cast, the happy Throw Fell from my Lot, and what is left is Woe. If Int'rest or Ambition Sways the Mind, Love can no Place to fix his Empire find. How calm'tis then, how Languid are its Joys? When other Passions chuse, it hates the Choice. To these when its Compliance is constrain'd, As fore'd is its Confent, its Liking's feign'd, But liking, or distiking, I'll no more Fly to his Arms who fled from mine before. That Slight my Heart may from another bear, For never shall I know another Care, Kills me from thee, who wert my first Desire, And turns into a Storm my gentle Fire. This frank Confession, and as full as free, Will a new Triumph o're my Weakness be. My Letter next I doubt not will be shown, And Jeft enough be made of what I own. Be the Town merry, fince my Mind is eas'd, If them and you it pleases, all are pleas'd. A Fit of Passion siez'd you once it seems, On Lea's delicious Banks, a Mad-Man's Dreams, For Reason Suffers no Such wild Extreams. In a vile Cottage you content cou'd be, And live a Life of Toil, and Joy in me. Excuse me, Sir, Ino such Choice shall make, Nor love you so, to labour for your sake. Perhaps

3

Perhaps it may be wondrous sweet to rife With the first Light and meet the Morning Skies, To milk the Kine the merry Maids among, And when I'm tir'd divert it with a Song; To lead a Drudging and Domestick Life, A Churl's Companion, and a Labourer's Wife: To wear these Hands with Work, this Face to turn Against the Sun, and up its Beauty burn; To spread the Grass, the Golden Sheave to bind, And feed with greafy Food the Rav'nous Hind. This must to Love, a mighty Relish give, And living thus, how envy'd shou'd I live? In Toil and Care to waste the tedious Day, For Wages which a weary Spouse must pay, Ill Humour, Silence, and a Surly Look, Or kind Correction with my Shepherd's Crook: And this dear Drudgery all for you my Swain, Who, as you've done, wou'd well reward my Pain, Wou'd of your Favours let me have a Part, And with the Village Drudges share your Heart. But if by Sloth or Sweeter Sleep I'm kept To long, and have away the Morning Slept, Rough wou'd my Treatment be, and hard my Fare, Nor Peace by Day, nor Love at Night my share. For of all Slaves that Woman is the worst, Who for ber Tyrant's with a Peasant curst. His Soul grows Earthy as the Soil he ploughs, And in the Clown she'll quickly lose the Spouse. My Life thus pleasantly you'd have me spend; So much you are my Lover and my Friend: And

And as of Joy you'd rob me, you wou'd fain Fill up th' Insipid Vacancy with Pain. Much Thanks wou'd be my Debt, were I your Bride, But better for my self I shall provide. Delia will do your Business, she was bred To bomely Work, and well will fit your Bed. Nor is her Wealth so great, but she may deign, What she before has done to do again. The polish'd by my Service, she'll refuse At first to dirt her Fingers, yet with Use, She'll learn it rather than your Love she'll lose.) To Greatness you prefer this lowly State, To suit your Mind to what must be your Fate. For to your Little if her Nothing's joyn'd, A vast Improvement in your Fund you'll find, From the rich Blessing of her Lavish Mind.) And when you tempted me to such a Toke, The Prophet 'twas, and not the Lover Spoke. Tour Wisdom in so nice a Choice appears, Not in ber Riches more than in her Tears. By thefe a double Benefit you'l reap, Constant to You she by Constraint will keep. Nor will she load your Lands with bungry Heirs, Nor vex you with a Father's anxious Cares. By Time experienc'd is she grown and staid, And won't be long a Wife so long she was a Maid. Tho' Spite in this, the Spiteful may deceive, Tet I'll no more than what I please believe. An easy Conquest you I doubt not found, To Heal she ever rather chose than Wound.

Nor

An

N

To

A

Pl

Sk

L

B

F

N

D

I

I

V

N

1

[279]

Nor courser was the Purchase than 'twas cheap, And long I hope you may your Treasure keep: While without Envy I your Bliss behold, No Foe to Grandeur, and a Friend to Gold. Tou to your Country and your Cot repair, And hug your selves in your Enjoyments there. I'll to the Court, the Park, and to the Play, Shine with the Great, and Frolick with the Gay. Love I renounce, yet not the Name refuse, But with Convenience will comply and use. For a Court Wife you've sitted me I own, Nor had I to deceive without you known. Do Iou your Fields, your Woods, and Streams, (enjoy,

In soft and harmless Sports your Time employ, I ll try another, and no new Extream, What without Love, and praise without Esteem. No Peace to us the Past of Life can give. The Rest, forgetting and forgot we'll live.

or set was chere

DELUS and DAPHNE.

the

m

in

up

te

G

na

to

SI

C

10

sh

D

W

V

d

W

W

h

D

b

t

t

1

t

HERE was not a more Ancient Family in all the Isle of Atalantis than was that of Delus, and living near the Gymnafium they had acquir'd an Hereditary Zeal for the Power and Glory of the Temple and the Priests; With which Distinction they had so satisfy'd themselves, that there was hardly any one of the whole Race who made himfelf remarkable for any other good Quality. They had been posses'd of a great Estate, which in Delus's Time was sunk to a Revenue of about 8000 Crowns a Year. And Delus's Father had besides himself several Sons and Daughters to provide for, which made it absolutely necessary for him to get a Wife that wou'd bring them Money to make them all easy.

Delus indeed might reasonably enough have expected to have match'd to their Content. He was handsome, and like the rest of the Family had not so much Wit as to fright a Woman from venturing upon him. He was in his Twentieth Year when his Mother took Daphne to wait upon her, And she was in her Sixteenth. As She was

the Daughter of a Priest she was entertain'd more like a Friend than a Servant; and being very pretty, Delus soon cast his Eyes upon her, and his Heart quickly follow'd them. She presently observ'd it, and omitted nothing of her Side to make an entire Conquest. She always took an extraordinary Care of her Person, which was imputed to the Neatness and Delicacy of her Temper. She was very officious in every Thing that concern'd Delus's Service, and that was look'd upon as a Courtship to her Mistress the being her Eldest Son, and her Darling. Delus wou'd have been glad to have parted with all his Hopes, to possess her; but having been bred mostly in the Nursery, he durst not discover himself to her, and she was too modest to be first in a Business which might then be as well her Ruin as her Happiness. Her Condition warranted Delus to pretend to her without Marriage, but her Virtue wou'd not suffer such a Thought, and she had for a while nothing to fear from his Importunity. It all lay in his Looks; he was afraid to open his Mouth, to her, and never offer'd to kiss her but with an Excuse, which she hated as much as she lik'd the Offence: However, by Degrees the Encouragement she gave him embolden'd him, and being one time alone in a Neighbouring

th

ab

as

ge

to

an

ev

T

tir

ha

go

A

or

25

Th

Tr

in

ex

th

bo

be

tue

San

not

be

noi

In

noi

bil

bouring Meadow, which had been newly Mow'd, he threw her on one of the Haycocks between Jest and Earnest, and kiss'd her so long that his Mother came upon them; who knowing very well the Mischief that might happen to a young Couple from fuch fort of Play as that was, began to watch him fo close, that at last she perceiv'd her Son wou'd get him a Wise or do worse without her Help, if she did not prevent it. She therefore, under pretence of fending Daphne to give her Parents a Visit, dismist her her Service; for the was no fooner gone than she took another of her Sex, in her Place, and Daphne immediately guess'd the Occasion.

Delus was in Despair for the Loss of his Mistress just when he was in the Height of his Expectations, and his Head was tull of Enjoyments. For from the last Adventure he had form'd to himself so much Pleasure in Imagination from another such Opportunity, and an uninterrupted One, that let it cost what it wou'd he resolv'd to procure it. Daphne was not gone above Twenty Miles, which he often rode, and was back again, before any one miss'd him. The honest Priest her father did not give himself the Trouble toenquire after his Business. Daphne and he might do what they pleas'd, he trusted to their

their Discretion, and his Daughter did not abuse his Confidence. Delus in time grew as troublesome to her as Men of his Age generally are to Women of hers, when Love and Occasion invite. He was willing to be happy on as easy Terms as he cou'd, and had press'd her to content him without ever once making mention of Matrimony. This she so highly resented that the next time he came she would not be seen. She had let her Father into the Secret, and the good Man took upon him to give him his Answer. He receiv'd him with more than ordinary Civility, and when he impatiently ask'd him for Daphne, very gravely reply'd, That as for his Daughter she was not worth the Trouble be put himself to about ber. That indeed she was a Gentlewoman, but be might expect a great Fortune, and it cou'd not be there for he had nothing to give her; that bowever she was not without a Portion too, for be thank'd Heaven, her Person, and her Vertue might be put in the Balance against Thou sands; if he did not think so, he would do well not to endeavour to ruin a young Woman who he knew had an entire Passion for him, but did not love him so well as to bring her self to Infamy and Misery for his Sake; that he cou'd not love her if he had any such Defign; and himself thought him too much a Gentleman to abuse

e

0

out Da

owi

Fa

the

he

ve

in

H

Fa

W

de

n

tl

b

h

fi

000

abuse so basely the Friendship they all had for bim: For his Part, he must confess, he had so good an Opinion of his Honourable Intention. that he wou'd oblige Her to tell him her Mind berself, tho' she had resolv'd not to see him. The Priest cou'd easily see by Delus's Concern, and his Confusion, that his Daughter might do what she wou'd with him, and leaving the Lover to recover himself out of. the Surprize he had put him in, he went to give her her Lesson too, which was to have a care how she drove him to Extremities, and fo to manage her felf as not to let go her Hold of him. He might have spar'd his Documents; for now Delus knew her Mindshe had Wit enough to bring him to it without any Instruction. She met him with an Air that shew'd she was far from being angry. Her good Humour restor'd Delus to his; and her Caresses which she measur'd always by the Rule of Vertue, if not of Delicacy, so spirited him, that he cou'd not help pressing her once more to grant him the Blessing he had so often su'd for. Daphne told him plainly, Her Father had acquainted him with the Condition. Delus swore he accepted of it, and wou'd perform it whenever she wou'd have him; continuing still with more than common Eagerness, to beg of her what he cou'd no longer live without, out, the dearest Proofs of her Affection. Daphne said, If he was in Earnest it was bis own Fault if he had not his Wish; that her Father was in the House and cou'd Marry them. that Instant; and he must not mean her well, if he forc'd her to deny him what she wou'd never grant to any Man but her Husband. Saying this, she embrae'd him, and Delus cry'd He wou'd die rather than injure her, The Father had over heard them, and coming in while they were both in the Mind, Delus desir'd him to do Daphne once more the good Office of a Father, and to give her to him in Marriage. The Old Man call'd the necessary Assistants, and Marry'd and Bles'd them with as much Chearfulness as he had been himself so serv'd with the Mother of her. 'Twas no rare Thing for Delus to stay from home a Night or Two. He thought of nothing now but his Daphne. The Bridal Bed was prepar'd with as much Elegance as her Parents House and Circumstances wou'd admit. There was Mirth and good Cheer; and Daphne was at Night giv'n to the Arms of her Delus, with whom we must leave her, as Decency and Good Manners require, and examine a little into the Conduct of his Mother.

n berduob n

oran asveri bna..

he

ar at

P

ai

ti

h

b

n

a

h

10

C

The Old Lady who was sensible of the Confequences of her Son's having his Head full of fuch Fancies, thought the furest Way to cure him of them, wou'd be to Marry him out of hand to a Woman that shou'd bring him fomething better than even Youth and Beauty. As this cou'd be nothing but Money, the look'd out for one that had enough of it, and found a Match for him that would have done his Business, if there was nothing but Money wanting to make a Man happy. The Lady she thought of was about Thirty; she was Crooked, and had a Complexion which was not in the Power of Art to make agreeable. She was not Illnatur'd, and truly it was well for her she was not, for a Sour Look with such a Face must for ever have condemn'd her to that Virginity of which the was fufficiently weary. What made amends for all, was Three Hundred Thousand Crowns in Money and Land, of which she was possess'd, and had entirely at her Disposal. The Proposal being made to her, the readily accepted of it, provided the lik'd the Person of the Man. Delus had nothing in him that was to be dislik'd; He was Tall, well made; he was Young, and had learnt by his First Love to be Amorous. The Mother doubted not of his pleasing the Lady, and it was refolv'd he shou'd give her her a Visit. She liv'd a Hundred Miles off. and he had not been Marry'd to Daphne above Two or Three Months when this Project was set on foot to hinder his Marrying her. He communicated it to Daphne; and her Father was taken into Council to confult what he shou'd do. The Mother had no manner of suspicion of his continuing his Intrigue with her, he having hid his Passion with greater Ease since it had been contented. It was thought, as hard as it was to the Lovers to think of it, most proper for him to take the Journey he was put upon, to feem not to be against the Match, and to wait patiently for a more favourable Juncture to acquaint his Mother with his Marriage Daphne who lov'd him beyond Expression, observing that this Expedient pleas'd Delus fell in with it, and clapping her Arms about his Neck cry'd out, What is there in the World that I would not do for the Sake of Delus? Sure there is nothing but to part with him: That's worse than Death, but since it is for a few Days only! Go, my Love, only remember that whether awake or asleep I shall never have you once out of my Mind till I bave you thus again in my Arms. At this the Tears met his that were before trickling down his Cheeks. Delus stay'd with her a Night or Two to bring her her into better Temper, but finding his Stay rather made it worse, and the Parting the more grievous, he took, his Leave of her and rode directly to his New Mistress, carrying sufficient Recommodations, and the best of them all in his own Person.

tif

Wa

as

au

Ate

de

the

ha

Lu

fhe

ha

Sh

Y

rai

the

no

do

and

M

of

the

Wi

be

pa

cu

M

ly

Th

offe

for

There was no need of much Courtship, and Delus who never intended what he faid, had the less guard upon himself in saying it : His Youth did not fuffer him to weigh it, dr consider the Consequences. The Lady receiv'd him as a Man that was tow be her Husband, and she allow'd him all the Liberties which Men take with those Women whom they have engag'd to Marry, when they are not restrain'd by the Affectation of the Ladies, perhaps much more troublesome to themselves than their Lovers. | Cloris, for fo let us distinguish our Rich Lady from Daphne, was a little surpriz'd at Delus's Backwardness, and his Intensibility of the Extravagance of her Favours: She had not been so courted, as little as he had said to her, for Ten Years before, and the Novelty added a Charm to what wou'd of it felf have been fufficiently charming. She admitted him even into her Bed Chamber, and if the had been possest but of one Beauty, she did not seem in a Disposition to conceal it from him. Her Fortune was indeed beautiful,

tiful, but like some others of her Sex, she was so vain as to flatter her felf there was as much Treasure in her Person; and the aukward Means she took to improve it, instead of quick'ning Delus in his Amour fo deaden'd him, who but newly come from the Arms of a truly lovely Creature, that had not the Splendor of her House, and the Lustre of her Wealth animated him a little, she wou'd have had much more to do to have kept Life in him. She imputed his Shyness to his Youth, and as she was Ten Years older than He, she thought it warranted her to make those Advances which the Innocence and Modesty of Virgins cannot think of without Trembling. doubted not but he was to be her Husband. and was for dispatching an Express to Delia's Mother, who pretended to the Government of him and her whole Family exclusive of the Father, to come after her Son and be Witness to their Nuptials. Delus offer'd to be himself the Express, but she wou'd not part with him. He made a Hundred Excuses on account of the Importance of the Message, and the Dispatch that himself only wou'd make. To which she answer'd, That she thank'd him for the Compliment in offering to expose himself to so much Fatigue for her sake, but she must own she lov'd him

too well to suffer it, and was more concern'd in his Health than to put it to such a Hazard. When she had said that she put a Paper into his Hand, that entitled him to receive of a Merchant whom she entrusted with her Effects 5000 Crowns, saying, He had been at some Expence for her Sake, and might probably be at more, and she did not intend to be a Charge to bim. She said this smiling, and expected a Return in Love, since he cou'd not make it in Kind. Delus was confounded with her Generofity, and forgetting Daphne for that Minute, he embrac'd her with fo much Vigour, that Woris found her Money wou'd not be ill laid out. 'Twas the first time he had offer'd to make use of the Freedoms to which she permitted him. As there were none which he might not take, Her Present, and her Caresses so warm'd him, that he fell down on a Couch that was by with Cloris in his Arms. The Noise it made brought in her Woman, who was roundly chid for her Officiousness, when Delus had left them.

Whether it was that the Power of Gratitude is greater in generous Minds than even the Power of Love: Whether it was that Love like certain Diseases delights sometimes in that which at other Times it loaths, or that Man and Youth are not Proof against Woman and Temptation: Delus shew'd by

his

to

0

fe

Se

L

fil

b

S

F

w

h's Looks and Actions that he curs'd the Interruption, which was a new Charm to Cloris, who tho' she seem'd to be pleas'd with her Woman's Diligence, was so enrag'd at her that it went very near to have cost her her Service.

The Express being ready, Delus was call'd upon for his Letter. He wrote a very short one to his Mother, a very kind one to Daphne, and as cunning a one as he could to her Father. To the first, he said the Lady she had fent him to wou'd needs have her to come to her, and she suppos'd she knew why. To Daphne he renew'd all the Oaths he had made her of Love and Constancy. To her Father he sent a Bill of 5000 Crowns, part of the Money Cloris had given him for himfelf, and another of 10000 Pounds for his Daughter. In his Letter to him he reprefented the Poverty and Misery that both Himself and his Daughter must live in all their Lives, if they infifted on his Marriage in opposition to his Mother, who out of Revenge for his refusing such a Match wou'd easily oblige his Father to disinherit him. That he desir'd not to be rich, but for Daphne's Sake and the Sake of her Family who had been such kind Friends to him. That as to the Offence of taking a Second Wife the First being Living, whatever it was to Heaven it shou'd be none U 2

r

1

S

f

p

·L

h

V

(

1

1

t

h

h

b

1

n

0

1

1

F

r

arc

to his Daughter for he wou'd only look upon her as his lawful Wife, and farther than the Law requir'd to satisfy his Mother and Cloris he wou'd never have another. That he wou'd allow her 1000 Crowns Tearly, and half as many to himself, if by his Sage Counsels he cou'd bring her to consent to this necessary Hypocrify; for without it he resolv'd, hap what wou'd, never to be guilty of it. He added, he might assure her, that assoon as he had done his Business there, he wou'd be with her; and he hop'd from his Fatherly Admonitions she wou'd never be otherwise than a Wife to him, as he wou'd never be otherwise than a Husband to her.

Delus having thus discharg'd his Mind of the Load that lay on it with respect to Dapbne, began to carry himself with quite another Air towards Cloris. In what he wrote to the Priest his Father in Law, he was in the Main sincere. It was the Money that tempted him; and he lov'd his Daughter with a Passion that was to last as long as his Life. He was pleas'd to think he cou'd make so handsome a Provision for her, and had an Inclination to do more as it came into his Power. But alas, he knew not his Strength as to the Reserves he promis'd to make of himfelf. Cloris was fo transported with the Love which he affected to shew to her, that she had not Patience to flay stay for the Return of the Messenger, She put it to Delus to Marry her immediately. Delus could not get off it but by telling her he had sworn to his Mother never to Marry

without her Knowledge and Confent.

That tho' he knew she wou'd in that Case readily discharge him of his Oath, yet he cou'd not discharge himself, and that if his Conscience was not entirely easy he shou'd not be able to render himself so worthy of her as he intended. At this he gave her Looks which wou'd have entirely ruin'd her had not her Money and his Indifference been her Security. 'Twas so languishing, she did not examine whether 'twas real or not, and without confidering what she did or said, she cry'd, Well, you are a Man of Honour! It is but for a few Days ; the Heart is all; the rest is but Ceremony; Anon at 12; My Woman Shall conduct you. Delus was as one Thunder-struck at this Declaration: He thought to have gain'd Time to hear from Daphne and her Father. He had promis'd to do nothing without her Confent, and if he took Cloris at her Word he was no longer at liberty in the Matter. If he did not he had better have left her at first for he had taken her Gold, and given a good Part of it away to Daphne. He had it not to repay her, and twas Infamous to Sullt leave

d

0

y

of

ru

d

fe

ri

th

be

co

th

th

h

be

ry

Ť

C

U

A

an

th

Pi

th

sh

D

H

A

hi

T

leave her, and as it were run away with her Money. It could not but be worse than what she expected of him; He might manage it afterwards as he found it most for his Peace and Interest. He stood thus Mufing and in a kind of Stupidity, which Cloris took for the Excess of his Joy. However, the was forc'd to remind him of the Happiness she intended him. I shall from this Time, fays the, look upon you as much my Husband as if you were bound by Law to be fo, and with this Hand, clapping it in his, I give you Possession of my Self and Fortune. Tou o'rewhelm me with your Favour, reply'd Delus, and there is nothing in the World could hinder me from accepting the Honour and Hoppiness you offer me, but. But what, says she, with a Look that had he lov'd her wou'd have stunn'd him, but my unworthinefs, replies Delus, with more presence of Mind than ever before or after that time he was Master of. Pugh, says Cloris, I did not think this was a Time for Compliments; if you continue to love me, it will be my Bufiness to endeavour to make my self worthy of it. What I have said I shall not go back from, nor repent of it, if you are as loving and constant as I shall be. He thought best to finish the Conversation with Kisses, which wou'd best hide the Dissimulation he was guilty

guilty of, and threw himself on Chance for

his Deliverance from this Perplexity.

In the mean time Cloris made no Secret of her Affignation to her Woman, who had run so much Peril of losing her Place already, that she took care not to give her Offence by croffing her in her Humour. ris told her, They were Marry'd privately; that Delus was too impatient. That it had been better if he had stay'd for his Mother's coming; that the World might think otherwise than it was, but she did not care what they thought as long as she knew her own Innocence. However, to prevent talking, she conjur'd her not to say a Word, for she wou'd be Marry'd again with Pomp when my Lady came. These Reasons, and a Present of Twenty Crowns, thut up her Woman's Mouth and Understanding. The rest of the Day to the Amazement of the whole Family is Feafting and Merriment. Delus had not time to think: Cloris never suffer'd him out of her Presence till the Company were all gone, the Family retir'd to their Chambers, and the withdrew to hers. A Hundred Times was Delus about to take his Horse and fly for it. His Head was giddy with his Apprehensions. And in this Condition Cloris's Woman found him when she enter'd his Chamber with Two Lights to conduct him to her Mistres-U 4 fes ses. Delus follow'd her as to Execution, but found Cloris set off in her Night-Dress to such Advantage that he recollected himself, and finding he was at her Bed-side, before he knew where he was, and that there was no retreating with Honour, he threw himself like one senseless by her Side, and the Consusion she was her self in, hinder'd her observing his.

I have not heard whether he broke his Promise that Night with respect to the Reservation he had made of himself for Daphne. 'Tis certain he cou'd not answer it, tho' he went no further to his Engagement to her, and perhaps one cannot hope from any Thing but the Person of Cloris that either of them preserv'd their Innocence.

Let us leave a while Delus with Cloris, whose Fondness of him surfeited both him-felf and all that saw them, to see his Deal-

ing by Daphne and her Father.

How might one here Moralize on the dreadful Power of Gold; neither Love, Duty, Friendship, nor Religion can stand before it. The Priest assoon as he saw the Bill of 500 Crowns was blinded by the Dazzle of it, and cou'd not see either the Falsity or Weakness of Delus's Pretences. He had often said to her that he question'd whether he wou'd ever come back again. This he

had done only out of his Fear that she wou'd be left on his Hands. And Daphne had been so us'd to hear he wou'd leave her, that fhe was enough prepar'd to be told of it. He deliver'd her his Letter with which the was transported. Ab, says he, there's something better than all that, there's 1000 Crowns for You, and 500 for me. Daphne presently guest how he came by them, and instead of rejoycing fell into a Violent Fic. of Grief and Despair. Her Father did not pretend to flatter her with Hopes of his Return to her. He only endeavour'd to comfort her for the Loss of him, by the Consideration of what he had done and wou'd do for her: He added, Tou know Child how it is with you, that you are likely to be a Mother in a few Months, and how cou'd you bear to beg for your self and your poor innocent Babe? Wou'd you carry him about the Country upon your Back? for 'tis not in my Power to relieve you, and your Obstinacy will so set him against you that he'll do nothing for you. Besides, as he says, he is not less your Husband than ever he was; and when be is possest of this Vast Estate you will surely have more Reason to delight in him than when you are starving for him. If 'tis known that you are Marry'd, no body will have him, and be'll be turn'd out of Doors, as you must be, unless

he

fr

C

D

he

no

ai

n

aı

al

P

C

W

ir

V

le

f

unless you'll stay bere and make us all Beggars. The Woman he is with is not so handsome that you need fear her keeping him. It were to be wish'd that you cou'd be supported without it, and that he had wherewithal to subsist himself, and not do so unjustifiable a Thing. I own, 'tis no excuse that he is put upon'it, but then the Crime is not yours; and I am satisfy'd be loves you so well, that if he do's it, 'twill be for your Sake more than his own. Thefe, and such like Arguments did the Good Man make use of to get his Daughter to consent, which nevertheless she wou'd never do, and the Priest seem'd at last to give way to her in it. She wrote a very tender Epistle to Delus, wherein the let him know, She was with Child, and perhaps of a Son too, whom the hop'd he wou'd not injure if it was in his Heart to do her such an Injury. 'Tis true, there cou'd be no great Harm done to that future Son of hers by his Father's Marrying fuch a Fortune: But Love was never a very folid Arguer. The Priest resolving not to lose the 500 Crowns a Year, a much better Income than he got by his Sacrifices, took the Pains to write a Letter in his Daughter's Hand, which he so well counterfeited, that Delus when he first read it, doubted not of its being Genuine. In this Epistle, after a few very faint Complainings,

he makes Daphne say, Since it was his Pleasure, and so much for all their Interests, she freely gave her Consent, and wou'd never give

him any Disturbance.

Upon the Receit of this Letter, Delus. who did not expect it, was throughly enrag'd at Daphne, for tho' he did not fee how he cou'd avoid Marrying Cloris, yet he lov'd Daphne so well that he would not have had her fo willing to part with him. He cou'd not imagine, that a Man of her Father's Character wou'd impose upon him in such an Affair ; and indeed, the Priest seem'd much more cold in it than he made his Daughter to be, knowing her Word was all, and that he shou'd be the better thought of. and the better preserve his Pension for appearing to be against it. Delus's Mother coming 3 or 4 Days after, He and Cloris were Marryld in Form, and the next Morning Cloris made a Prefent to her Mother-in-Law of 40000 Crowns in Gold. The Festival for the Wedding lasted a Month, and at the End of it, when the Hurry was over, Delus sent a very kind Letter to the Priest with another Bill of 500 Crowns, to defray the Charge of his Wife's Breeding, and provide for her Delivery; with further Affarances that his Heart was entirely hers, tho' he cou'd not forgive her for parting with him

fo easily The Priest who had not sent her the last Letter conceal'd this from her, and not only that but the 500 Crowns too, doing his utmost to wean her from him, that by having the Assair in his own Hands he

rui

ry

hin

ne

Cl

ba

D

di

te

at

tl

ti

e

I

OI

n I

might make his Market of it.

Delus had no manner of Satisfaction in a fine Seat; a Numerous Train, a little Territory of Land, and his Coffers full of Money. He took fo little Delight in his new Bride, that it has been question'd by some whether he was not as good as his Word to Daphne; and the best Argument against it is the Present of 40000 Crowns that Cloris made to his Mother the Morning after his Wedding. He affected to be outwardly Civil to her, even to an Extravagance, but the knew to her Cost that it was Affectati-After a pretty long Stay, his Mother return'd home, and taking the Priest's House in her Way, intended to give Daphne a Vifit. The Priest who saw her first, said his Daughter was fick a-Bed, and gave her notice to flip into it immediately. The Old Lady wou'd needs fee her : Her Breeding made her look ill, and the Bed hid her Bigness, There being now, as she thought, no Fear of her Son, the spoke wonderfully kind to her, kiss'd her, and wept at the hard Usage she had met with: But it would have ruin'd

ruin'd you both, added she, if he had marry'd you; his Father wou'd never have given him a Farthing. I must confess, I had a Kindness for you above any one that was not my own Child, and wish it cou'd have been so that we had never parted. The Remembrance of Delus, the Consideration of her own Condition so struck to Daphne's Heart, that after a Deluge of Tears she fell into a Swoon, and all had been discover'd had not her Mother and Sisters come, and with great Caution kept the Old Lady from coming near enough to observe her Breasts, or any other Indications of her Teeming. The Mother of Delus wept too, and at last said, Come Daphne, who knows, he may out-live this Woman; she's Crazy, and I'm sure he cannot love her, which may send her the sooner going, and I promise thee if ever he's a Widdower, if he'll have thee, let him: I'll be no more thy hindrance. This was fuch a Cordial to Daphne that her Spirits return'd, a Glow shin'd in her Cheeks, Joy sparkled in her Eyes, and with a Look of Modesty that spoke more than a Thousand Words, she thank'd the Lady for her Goodness in such a Manner as made her almost wish her Son had been as happy in her as he really had been. Old Lady was handsomly entertain'd by her Father and Mother, which she as handsomely acknowacknowledg'd in the Presents she made them. and in due Time Daphne was deliver'd of a Son. As foon as the was perfectly recover'd she return'd her Lady's Visit, and her Ladyship was so taken with her that she told her, She might fend for her Things, for the must take her House for her Home she being refolv'd never to part with her. Daphne whom every Glance of her Eye transported at the Sight of something that put her in Mind of Delus, cou'd not express her Thanks to the Old Lady for her Favours but by Kneeling and Kiffing her Hand. Her Lady took her up and embrac'd her, faying, Henceforth will I call thee Daughter, for my Mind gives me thou wilt be so before thou dy'st, and therefore love me as thou would'st a Mother. The Old Lady took no notice of this to her Son, nor he to her, tho' he was in Raptures when he heard of it. He was impatient to fee his Son, but to every Pretence he made to leave his Bride she had some unanswerable Objection. In the End he found means to let Daphne know that he dy'd to fee her, and the Pledge of his First, his only Love. It was not difficult to bring it about, for the Old Lady sollicited Cloris to make an entire Settlement of all her Estate on Delus, and on his Children, or in Default of Issue on his Brothers and Sisters, tho

tho' she had very near Relations of her own. Cloris, who knew her Defect in Beauty, was for keeping her Sufficiency of Money, and put it off from Time to Time, till the Old Lady, tir'd out with her Evasions, refolv'd to give her a Second Visit, and get her Son to do all he cou'd to oblige her to it. She mention'd her Design to Daphne, saying smiling, Will you venture to go with me. There can be no Danger, Madam, replies she, while I am under your Ladyships Protection, and I know Delus too well to fear

his doing me an Injury.

aff ssidde, give

We want Words to express the Joy that Delus and Daphne conceiv'd on this Occasion, 'twas fuch that they durst not meet first in Publick. They wanted both to have the Fury of the r first Extasses over before they appear'd together in Company. Daphne pretended an Indisposition with the Fatigue of the Journey when she arriv'd at Delus's House, and retir'd to her Chamber. Delus had concerted by Letters with the Priest, with whom he constantly corresponded, hew the Interview shou'd be manag'd. He dissembled his Passion so well that he seem'd to have forgot there was any fuch Person with his Mother, who observing his Indifference told him, She had brought Daphne with her, and fince all was over there-would be no himt in his carrying

1

I

y

I

6

N

ſ

L

(

to

p

la

tl

u

n

carrying it fair to her. Madam, replies Delus, as I neither Love nor Hate her, I cannot avoid paying her the Civilities of my House. Cloris waited on her to her Chamber, and as foon as the was gone, Delus did the fame. None suspected their Relation; their Amour had been long look'd upon as the Frolick of Youth, and he had the Joy of finding her as had been contriv'd by both of them alone; he faid nothing at the fight of her, but bursting out into Tears took her in his Arms and stifled her Complaints with his Kisses. He then beg'd her not to kill him with remembring what had past, or observing what he might be necessitated to affect; Swearing to her in the most solemn manner; that if she would forgive what he had done with her Confent, he would from that Minute be entirely hers, and never more be a Husband or a Lover to any Woman in the World but her self, however Appearance may be to the contrary. She reply'd, Sir, what's done cannot be undone, you had been ruin'd if it had been otherwise. Tour Mother's Tenderness to me since I came to her last, wou'd oblige me in Gratitude to Love what is so dear to her. But oh! I have a Thousand, Thousand, other Reasons, a Son, a Husband. She cou'd fay no more, and the Tears that flop'd her Speech were as fast dry'd up by his Kisses. Name it not, he cry'd, my Love,

Love, my Life, my Wife. I am thy Husband, I am his Father, and his and thine for ever. But one Word more my Dear. She reply'd; And as long as you remember your last Vow, so long will I forget your Unkindness. Had you my Consent for what you did? He answer'd her, Or I wou'd have been rack'd to Death before I had done it. You have been abus'd, says she, as well as I. Then it has been by your Father, reply'd he. At their next Meeting they compar'd the Letter of Confent with her other Letters, and discover'd the Deceit. This very much mitigated Delus's Offence as it respected Daphne, and for 2 or 3 Months they liv'd as happily as they cou'd wish. The Complacency Delus was oblig'd to shew to Cloris was such, as Daphne cou'd perceive to be constrain'd: But his Passion for her return'd upon him with greater Violence than ever.

After the manner of the Quality in Atalantis, Delus very much to Cloris's Mortification, wou'd have separate Beds; and from the Day of Daphne's Arrival, he never made use of her's. Cloris complain'd of it to the Old Lady, who was not displeas'd at her Son's Usage of her, for she cou'd by no means be brought to make the Settlement that was desir'd. She offer'd to settle her Estate on Delus and his Issue by her, but wou'd

wou'd go no further. His Mother began to fuspect some Commerce between Him and Daphne; and they grew in the End so open in their Intrigue, that the furprized him in an Undress in her Bed-Chamber. There was no Room for her to question that he had not been in her Bed too. She fell upon them both in the most terrible Manner, threatning to murder Daphne, and to abandon his Interests to the Revenge of Cloris. They had both fo many Provocations that at last truly they confess'd all; and Delus declar'd, He had been Marry'd to her above a Twelve-Month, had had a Son by her, and fince he was forc'd against his Will to take Cloris, he wou'd do Justice to Daphne and own her to all the World. That he had enough to live on as well as they defir'd to live, without Assistance from any Body. That he must own he had had no Commerce with Cloris fince he had seen his Wife, and heartily repented that ever he had had any. That Heaven wou'd show'r down some heavy Vengeance on their Heads who had been the Cause of his wronging the Innocent, The Old Lady was ready to fink into the Earth at this Remonstrance from her Son. It immediately came into her Mind that her Son's Life was not only endanger'd by his Second Marriage but that the must refund her 40000 Crowns, and probably

probably her Husband and her Son be made accountable for the rest of the Plunder they had had out of Cloris's Estate. She had not power to speak a Word, but throwing her felf into an Elbow Chair by the Bedside, sat a while as one depriv'd of her Senses. In the mean time Daphne rose, and Delus and she fell at her Feet, beg'd her Pardon for thus abusing her, and protested they were ready both of them to Sacrifice their Lives to her Contentment. That if she pleas'd to have them they wou'd deny their Marriage to Death; that Matters were known only to themselves and Daphne's Family, who had all sworn Secresy, and that there was nothing which she had thought of for their Interests but they would contribute to it with all their Might; only we beg, say they, and kiss'd her Knees, that you will love us as your Children, and permit us to continue to Love one another as we are Husband and Wife, and Parents of a Child, who owes to you the Blood that flows in his little, his precious Veins. The Old Lady finding a Discovery wou'd spoil all his Projects, reflecting on Cloris's Obstinacy about the Settlement, on her Son's first Love for Daphne, on the Troubles she must have created them. on the Grandson that was born to her, and above all, the Impossibility of separating them, Bad them rise and be discreet. fince

ı

1

d

?

e

d

d

r

g

0

e

0

y

at

d

ly

since it was so, she wou'd not be against their loving one another as well as they cou'd; that her Son did well not to have any further Commerce with Cloris as her Husband; that for her Part she wou'd conceal them as much as was possible, and concluded with a slight Blessing which shew'd plain enough she had not hear-

tily forgiven them.

The Mother's Business, while she stay'd at Cloris's, was to secure as much of her Effects as she cou'd. The Ready Money was convey'd away, whether Delus wou'd or not; and his Neglect of Cloris having thrown her into a real Fit of Sickness, which confin'd her to her Bed as well as her Chamber, the Old Lady took upon her the Authority of Mistrels of the House, convey'd away all the Moveables that could eafily be remov'd. Delus abhorr'd her Avarice; but the unmolested Possession of his Daphne was fo delightful to him, that it drove every thing else out of his Head. The Servants wonder'd at their Master's being so much with a Young Woman, and at such times of both Day and Night. But they knew their Innocence, and minded nothing but pleasing themselves. Delus resolv'd to be gone as foon as his Daphne went, and his Mother to march off when there was nothing more to be had.

While

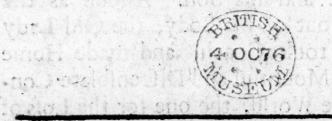
While they were in the Midst of their Hurry and Joy, Heaven the Avenger of injur'd Innocence, took off Delus by a Distemper he fell into, which is fatal to grown Persons in that Island. Cloris heard of it, but she was so weak she cou'd not, or wou'd not stir to see him. His Unkindness began to create an Aversion in her towards him, and had he liv'd 'tis likely she wou'd have been glad to have fent him packing with his Mother and his Wife. He was ill but 3 or 4 Days. He dy'd the most Tender and Affectionate Husband in the World to Daphne. He ask'd Pardon of Heaven for his Crime in Marrying Cloris, and of her for the Injury. He desir'd his Mother to restore what she had unjustly got, and to take care of his Wife and his Son. Assoon as the Breath was out of his Body, the Old Lady and Daphne took Coach, and made Home in the most Mournful and Disconsolate Condition in the World, the one for the Loss of an Estate, the other for the Loss of her Husband. Her Son was the only Comfort that was left to both of them; and Daphne, so fincerely did she grieve for the Loss of her Delus, remain'd a sad Widow all the rest of her Days, which were not few nor Happy. The Old Lady allow'd her the Interest of the 40000 Crowns for her and her Son, and the rest

S

[310]

rest she was forc'd to repay to Cloris, who liv'd to a good Old Age, convinc'd too late, that however Women of her Make may flatter themselves, Men Marry their Fortunes and not their Persons, and will take the one and quit the other as soon as they can.

FINIS.



DASS MEDICAL

not its for its condition and for



The KEY.

<i>JULIO</i> , Envoy of a Neighbour	Gambol,	Pag. r
Envoy of a Neighbour	- Baron Bth	-r, p. 2
ing Prince,		Cha
Dispatches,	Han-r Me	morial, p.2
Hortenstus,	Codicil,	P- 3
Zealots,	Staunch Chui	rchmen, p. 3
The Temple,	Church,	p. 3
Drufus,	Mr. St-in	of 0-d-
Less Cres. med. D. 45	Shire,	Education Co.
Drusa,	His Wife,	P. 3
Drusa, Drusilla,	TICE Dauge	ILLIA DA S
Faustus,	Hermodacty	l. p. 7
The Witch,	ADIO ALL HA	runga . D. 7
Old Rogue,	Lewis XIV	-b, p.9
High-Constable,	D. of M—	-b, p q
AGentleman from ov	ci El. Ol Han	-r, p. 9
of the Water, H. T.		The Knight
The Justice,	Q. Anne,	19.0
Foundling,	The Preter	der,p.11,17
Calvinio,	Sir E. H-	-ly, p. 12
Dolly,	Mrs. Og—	-rp, p. 16
The Serjeant,	Sir Th. Og.	
French Woman,	Mrs. Wall	P. 15
9411		Fohn
The state of the s		

The KET.

John the Poet,	D. of B.	p. 16
Old Justice,	K. James,	
Macro,	Sir Hum. Mac.	p. 18
Publick Decree,	Votes of the	H. of
Fublica Decree,	Com	
Cariffan	E. of W — d ,	
Caniftus,	C. of $W-d$,	
Irene,		p. 23
Islamene and her Guar-		shire,
Damon, di-A	and Dr. Ridle	
	Col. S.	
Cloe, comoMy-	Mrs. C—n,	and the second second
Civasus,	E. R.—-rs,	
Control of the Contro	E. of W	The second second
Strephon,	A Merchants Pr	
Domitius, Sin-18. 111	F of D als	
	E. of D-nby,	
	Oliver Cromwell,	P. 45
2000000	Ch. II.	P: 45
Oll Moger,	Sir T— of Torksh	
The second of the second	Mrs. M-ord,	p. 52
Die orne	A-r-n H-1,	P. 52
Clelia, William	Mr. St.	P. 52
Enthusiasts, with the	Mrs. Loyd,	PEDI
Enthuliants,	Fanaticks, Tarrell	p. 00
The Knight,	Sir 7. H. 19164	
A Country,	England during t	ne late
C 77	M—y,amil	P: 73
Hato,	Hall of El-g,	P. 75
The Knight, A Country, Halo, Delia,	A Female Orph	10 118
Otho	London,	
Otho,	D. of Button	
	V	The

The KET.

The Poet,	7n, p. 86	
Maurus,	Atty Brogue, p. 90	
Lucifer,	7. S—b, p. 90	
Nessus,	$N-\int -b$, p. 93	
Sir Anthony,	Mr. P-11-ps, p. 126	
Belinda,	Mrs. Stevenson, p. 127	
Sempronio,	D. of G p. 140	
Drufilla,	Mrs. 0-w, p.	
Camillo,	Mr. 0-w, p. 140	
Sempronia,	L. S. p. 142	
Bibulus,	D. of B. p. 144	
King of the Place,	M.of Marrowbone, p.146	
Draco,	Dr. Drake, p. 149	
Caius,	Mr. C-r, p. 179	
Alicia,	Mrs. Ay-ffe, p. 181	
Perfia, Caia,	Mrs. Pers—1, p. 192	
Erminio,	Mr. E-ton, p. 201	
Vinella,	Lady D—ne, p. 201	
Domitian,	Lord D-ne, p. 207	
Essence-Monger,	Dn, p. 209	
Erganthus,	Mr.S.of Cheapfide, p.219	
Delus,	Sir J.D. of 0-dsb.p. 280	
Cloris,	Mrs. R-of D-nshire,	
	p. 288	

ERRATA

Page 151. Line ult. read Caim.
For Page 179. read Page 152. & seq.

1 1 E	The Poot,
Siegne, Fregue	Maureus
. J. S p. 90	Lucyler, here
N-f-h, pe93	Neffus,
Mr. P = 11-91, p. 126	
	Sir Anthony,
	Relinds,
D. c. G. G p. 140	Semproise:
Mrs. 0-10, p.	Drugellitz.
Mr. 0 10, p. 140	Camillo
spid City	Semprenia,
of B. p 142	Bibelm,
Morning Deal p. 146	King of the Wace,
D. Drake, p. 149	
Mr. Cr, p. 179	Draco, Caius, -
Vers 10-18, 10.181	Allaha
The Dark I am	Alicia,
ASITISA POLICE POLICE	Persia Canto
10s.q	Leminiq.
The Research of the Control of the C	
TOS OF ON- O POSEON	Domitizm,
p. 209	Estence-Monger,
Mr. 8 of Chengh de. p. 219	Ergenthus,
Sir J. D. 01 0 - d/h. p. 280	Delus,
Mrs. R - of D - whire,	Cloris,
p. 288	6 + 4 / 3 15
002 .4	

E R R A T A.

Page 151. Line nll. read Cains. For Page 179. read Page 179. read Page 152. Gran

